# LINEAR SCHRÖDINGER EQUATION WITH AN ALMOST PERIODIC POTENTIAL 

RICCARDO MONTALTO, MICHELA PROCESI


#### Abstract

We study the reducibility of a Linear Schrödinger equation subject to a small unbounded almostperiodic perturbation which is analytic in time and space. Under appropriate assumptions on the smallness, analiticity and on the frequency of the almost-periodic perturbation, we prove that such an equation is reducible to constant coefficients via an anaytic almost-periodic change of variables. This implies control of both Sobolev and Analytic norms for the solution of the corresponding Schrödinger equation for all times.


## Contents

1. Introduction ..... 1
2. Analytic functions on an infinite dimensional torus ..... 7
2.1. Reformulation of the reducibility problem. ..... 7
2.2. Properties of analytic functions ..... 8
3. Linear operators ..... 13
3.1. Töplitz in time linear operators ..... 15
4. Normal form ..... 19
4.1. Normalization of the $x$-dependence of the highest order term ..... 19
4.2. Reduction to constant coefficients of the highest order term ..... 21
4.3. Elimination of the $x$-dependence from the first order term ..... 22
4.4. Reduction to constant coefficients of the first order term ..... 23
4.5. Elimination of the $x$-dependence from the zero-th order term ..... 24
4.6. Elimination of the $x$ dependence from the order -1 . ..... 25
4.7. Reduction to constant coefficients up to order -2 . ..... 26
5. The KAM reducibility scheme ..... 27
5.1. Proof of Theorem 5.1 ..... 28
5.2. Convergence ..... 32
6. Measure estimates ..... 35
7. Proof of Theorem 1.4 and Corollary 1.7 ..... 37
Appendix A. Holomorphic functions on the infinite dimensional torus ..... 37
Appendix B. technical lemmata ..... 38
B.1. Linear operators in finite dimension ..... 38
B.2. properties of $\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}$ ..... 39
B.3. Properties of torus diffeomorphisms ..... 41
Appendix C. some estimates of constants ..... 42
References ..... 44

## 1. Introduction

The problem of control of Sobolev norms for Linear Schrödinger operators on a torus with smooth time dependent potential has been studied by various authors. Groundbreaking results were proved by Bourgain in Bou99a in the case of quasi-periodic bounded potentials with a Diophantine frequency, then in Bou99b for general time dependent potentials. The main result was an upper bound on the growth in time of the Sobolev norm, respectively logaritmic and polynomial in time. Such results were generalized to unbounded potentials in see [Del10], MR17], Mon18, BM18, BGMR17, Mon19a, Mon19b, BM19], FM19.

The main feature of such results is that they are very general, require little or no conditions on the time dependence of the potential and can often be applied also in non-perturbative settings. At this level of generality such results are in fact optimal as showed in Bou99b. See also Mas18], HM19] for examples of growth.
A parallel point of view is to study the reducibility of Schrödinger operators with quasi-periodic potentials by requiring stronger non-resonance conditions on the frequency, see [EK09. We recall that a first order differential equation is said to be reducible if there exists a (uniformly bounded) time dependent operator which conjugates it to an equation whose vector field is diagonal (or block diagonal). Thus one gets a uniform control in time of the Sobolev norms to the price of restricting to small quasi-periodic potentials with rather involuted non-resonance conditions on the frequency. We remark that reducibility is a key argument in KAM for non-linear PDEs. This is a strong motivation for studying reducibility for linear PDEs. Conversly many KAM results can be adapted to the reducibility setting.
As can be expected the (block) diagonalization algorithm relies on lower bounds on the difference of distinct eigenvalues (the spectral gaps) as well as on a strong control on their possible multiplicity. Indeed the first results were for bounded potentials in the case of Dirichlet boundary conditions on $[0, \pi]$, where the eigenvalues are simple (see for instance Kuk87, Pös89, [P9̈6], KP96, [Kuk98]). The last ten years have seen considerable progress in this field, particularly in the case of unbounded potentials. The first results were in [IPT05] in the case of periodic potentials and BBM14, BBM16] for the quasi-periodic case. Regarding Schrödinger equations we mention [FP14, Feo15, Bam17, Bam18]. Note that all the preceding papers deal with Sobolev stability; generalizing to the analytic case, especially in the case of unbounded potentials of order two and in the context of a nonlinear KAM scheme, is not straightforward. A strategy was discussed in [CFP, [FP. While the literature on reducibility of quasi-periodic potentials is quite extensive in the case of one space dimension, the case of higher dimensional manifolds is still largely open. We mention [EK10, [BG16], [EGK16] and finally [BGMR18, [FGMP19, Mon19b, CM18, BLM19] for an unbounded potential.
Common features of the reduction algorithms are : 1. they are perturbative, 2 . they require complicated non-resonance conditions depending on the potential, 3 . they strongly depend on the number of frequencies.

In the present paper we study the reducibility of Schrödinger equations on the circle with a small unbouned almost periodic potential of the form

$$
\begin{align*}
\partial_{t} u & =\mathrm{i}\left(\partial_{x}^{2}+\varepsilon P(t)\right) u  \tag{1.1}\\
P(t) & :=V_{2}(x, t) \partial_{x}^{2}+V_{1}(x, t) \partial_{x}+V_{0}(x, t), \quad x \in \mathbb{T}:=\mathbb{R} /(2 \pi \mathbb{Z}), t \in \mathbb{R} .
\end{align*}
$$

Here $V_{0}, V_{1}, V_{2}$ are analytic (in an appropriate sense) almost periodic functions of time with frequency $\omega$ which is an infinite dimensional Diophantine vector in $\ell^{\infty}(\mathbb{N}, \mathbb{R})$ (see definitions 1.3 and (1.1)). For small $\varepsilon$ we prove a reducibility result under the assumption that for any $t \in \mathbb{R}$, the operator $P(t)$ is $L^{2}$ self-adjoint and that $\omega$ belongs to some (explicit but convoluted) Cantor set of asymptotically full measure.

Of course the difficulty of such a result is strongly related to the regularity of the almost-periodic potential. Indeed, by definition, an almost periodic function is the limit of quasi-periodic ones with an increasing number of frequencies. If the limit is reached sufficiently fast, the most direct strategy is to diagonalize iteratively the Schrödinger operators with quasi-periodic potentials, by considering at each step $n$ the operator as a small perturbation of the one of the previous step. This procedure in fact works if one considers a sufficiently smoothing and regular potentials but becomes very delicate in the case of unbounded potentials.
Good comparisons are: [P0̈2] which studies a smoothing nonlinear Schrödinger equation with external parameters and proves existence of on almost-periodic solutions with superexponential decay in the Fourier modes. [Bou05], on almost-periodic solutions for a nonlinear Schrödinger equation with external parameters with subexponential decay in the Fourier modes. In the first paper the very fast decay implies that at each KAM step, one only needs to construct quasi-periodic solutions (with increasing number of frequencies) which is a well known result; the only point is to show that they converge superexponentially to a non-trivial almost periodic solution. In the second paper the author does not rely on quasi-periodic approximations, this requires to completely revisit the KAM scheme but leads to solutions with much less regularity. In this paper we follow the general point of view of Bou05, see also BMP19], using the same infinite dimensional Diophantine vectors and various technical lemmata (detailed proofs of all the technical Lemmata can ber found in [BMP). In order to give the precise statement of our Theorems, we introduce some notations and definitions.

We define the parameter space of frequencies as a subset o $\ell^{\infty}(\mathbb{N}, \mathbb{R})$, where we recall that

$$
\ell^{\infty}(\mathbb{N}, \mathbb{R}):=\left\{\omega=\left(\omega_{j}\right)_{j \in \mathbb{N}} \in \mathbb{R}^{\mathbb{N}}:\|\omega\|_{\infty}:=\sup _{j \in \mathbb{N}}\left|\omega_{j}\right|<\infty\right\}
$$

More precisely, our set of frequencies is the infinite dimensional cube

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{R}_{0}:=[1,2]^{\mathbb{N}} \tag{1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

We endow the space of parameters $\mathrm{R}_{0}$ with the $\ell^{\infty}$ metric, namely we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
d_{\infty}\left(\omega_{1}, \omega_{2}\right):=\left\|\omega_{1}-\omega_{2}\right\|_{\infty}, \quad \forall \omega_{1}, \omega_{2} \in R_{0} \tag{1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Furthermore, we endow $R_{0}$ with the probability measure $\mathbb{P}$ induced by the product measure of the infinitedimensional cube $\mathrm{R}_{0}$.
We now define the set of Diophantine frequencies. The following definition is a slight generalization of the one given by Bourgain in Bou05].
Definition 1.1. Given $\gamma \in(0,1), \mu>1$, we denote by $\mathrm{D}_{\gamma, \mu}$ the set of Diophantine frequencies

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{D}_{\gamma, \mu}:=\left\{\omega \in \mathrm{R}_{0}:|\omega \cdot \ell|>\gamma \prod_{j \in \mathbb{N}} \frac{1}{\left(1+\left|\ell_{j}\right|^{\mu}\langle j\rangle^{\mu}\right)}, \quad \forall \ell \in \mathbb{Z}^{\mathbb{N}}: 0<\sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}}\left|\ell_{j}\right|<\infty\right\} . \tag{1.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

In the following we shall fix $\mu=2$ and denote $\mathrm{D}_{\gamma}:=\mathrm{D}_{\gamma, 2}$.
For all $\mu>1$, Diophantine frequencies are typical in the set $\mathrm{R}_{0}$ in the sense of the following measure estimate, proved in Bou05 (see also [BMP]).
Lemma 1.2. For $\mu>1$ the exists a positive constant $C(\mu)>0$ such that

$$
\mathbb{P}\left(\mathrm{R}_{0} \backslash \mathrm{D}_{\gamma, \mu}\right) \leq C(\mu) \gamma
$$

For $\eta>0$, we define the set of infinite integer vectors with finite support

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}:=\left\{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}^{\mathbb{N}}:|\ell|_{\eta}:=\sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}} j^{\eta}\left|\ell_{j}\right|<\infty\right\} \tag{1.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that $\ell_{j} \neq 0$ only for finitely many indices $j \in \mathbb{N}$.
Definition 1.3. Given $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$ and a Banach space $X,\|\cdot\|_{X}$, we say that $F(t): \mathbb{R} \rightarrow X$ is almost-periodic in time with frequency $\omega$ and analytic in the strip $\sigma>0$ if we may write it in totally convergent Fourier series

$$
F(t)=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{F}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \omega t} \quad \text { such that } \quad \widehat{F}(\ell) \in X, \forall \ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \quad \text { and } \quad \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}}\|\widehat{F}(\ell)\|_{X} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}}<\infty
$$

We shall be particularly interested in almost-periodic functions where $X=\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)$

$$
\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right):=\left\{u=\sum_{n \in \mathbb{Z}} \hat{u}_{n} e^{\mathrm{i} n x}, \hat{u}_{j} \in \mathbb{C}: \quad\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)}:=\sum_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}\left|\hat{u}_{n}\right| e^{\sigma|n|}<\infty\right\}
$$

is the space of analytic functions $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$, where $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}:=\{\varphi \in \mathbb{C}: \operatorname{Re}(\varphi) \in \mathbb{T}, \quad|\operatorname{Im}(\varphi)| \leq \sigma\}$ is the thickened torus.
Now we are ready to state precisely our main result. We make the following assumptions.

- (H1) The functions $V_{0}, V_{1}, V_{2}$ are almost-periodic and analytic, in the sense of Definition 1.3, for $\bar{\sigma}>0$ and $X=\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\bar{\sigma}}\right)$.
- (H2) We assume that

$$
\begin{align*}
& V_{2}(x, t)=\overline{V_{2}(x, t)}, \quad \forall(x, t) \in \mathbb{T} \times \mathbb{R} \\
& V_{1}(x, t)=2 \overline{\partial_{x} V_{2}(x, t)}-\overline{V_{1}(x, t)}, \quad \forall(x, t) \in \mathbb{T} \times \mathbb{R}  \tag{1.6}\\
& V_{0}(t, x)=\overline{V_{0}(x, t)}-\overline{\partial_{x} V_{1}(x, t)}+\overline{\partial_{x x} V_{2}(x, t)}, \quad \forall(x, t) \in \mathbb{T} \times \mathbb{R}
\end{align*}
$$

This implies that the operator $P(t)$ in (1.1) is $L^{2}$ self-adjoint for $t \in \mathbb{R}$. Here and in the following we denote by $\mathcal{B}(E, F)$ the space of bounded linear operators from $E$ to $F$.

[^0]Theorem 1.4 (Reducibility). Let $\bar{\sigma}>0$ and assume the hypotheses (H1) and (H2). Then there exists $\varepsilon_{0} \in(0,1)$ small enough such that for any $\varepsilon \in\left(0, \varepsilon_{0}\right)$ there exists a subset $\Omega_{\varepsilon} \subset R_{0}=[1,2]^{\mathbb{N}}$ satisfying

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \mathbb{P}\left(\Omega_{\varepsilon}\right)=1 \tag{1.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

such that the following holds. For any $\omega \in \Omega_{\varepsilon}, t \in \mathbb{R}, 0<\sigma<\sigma^{\prime} \leq \bar{\sigma} / 4, \rho>0$ there exists $\delta=\delta\left(\sigma, \sigma^{\prime}\right) \in(0,1)$ such that if $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \leq \delta$ then there exists a unitary (in $L^{2}(\mathbb{T})$ ) operator $W_{\infty}(t) \equiv W_{\infty}(t ; \omega)$ such that:
(1) $W_{\infty}(t), W_{\infty}(t)^{-1}$ are almost periodic and analytic maps on the strip $\bar{\sigma} / 4$ into $X=\mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma^{\prime}}\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)\right)$.
(2) $u(\cdot, t)$ is a solution of the Schrödinger equation (1.1) if and only if $v(\cdot, t)=W_{\infty}(t)^{-1}[u(\cdot, t)]$ is a solution of the time independent equation

$$
\partial_{t} v=\mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}_{\infty} v
$$

where $\mathcal{D}_{\infty}$ is a linear, self-adjoint, time independent, $2 \times 2$ block-diagonal operator of order two such that the commutator $\left[\mathcal{D}_{\infty}, \partial_{x x}\right]=0$.
(3) For any $s \geq 0$, the maps $\mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(H^{s}(\mathbb{T}), H^{s}(\mathbb{T})\right)$, $t \mapsto W_{\infty}(t)^{ \pm 1}$ are bounded.

From the Theorem stated above, we can deduce the following Corollaries:
Corollary 1.5 (Asymptotics of the eigenvalues). The spectrum of the operator $\mathcal{D}_{\infty}$ is given by

$$
\begin{align*}
\operatorname{spec}\left(\mathcal{D}_{\infty}\right) & =\left\{\mu_{0}(\omega)\right\} \cup\left\{\mu_{j}^{(+)}(\omega), \mu_{j}^{(-)}(\omega)\right\}_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \subset \mathbb{R},  \tag{1.9}\\
\mu_{j}^{\sigma}(\omega) & =\lambda_{2} j^{2}+\sigma \lambda_{1} j+\lambda_{0}(\omega)+\sigma \frac{\lambda_{-1}(\omega)}{j}+\frac{r_{j}^{\sigma}}{j^{2}}, j>0
\end{align*}
$$

where $\lambda_{2}-1, \lambda_{1} \sim \varepsilon$ do not depend on $\omega$, while $\lambda_{0}, \lambda_{-1}, r_{j}^{\sigma}$ are Lipschitz w.r. to $\omega$ and of order $\varepsilon$. Finally $\mu_{0}$ is Lipschitz w.r. to $\omega$ and of order $\varepsilon$.

For compactness of notations we set $\mu_{0}^{(+)}=\mu_{0}^{(-)}=\mu_{0}$.
Corollary 1.6 (Characterization of the Cantor set). The Cantor set $\Omega_{\varepsilon}$, given in Theorem 1.4 , is defined explicitly in terms of the spectrum of the block diagonal operator $\mathcal{D}_{\infty}$. More precisely it is equal to the set $\Omega_{\infty}(\gamma), \gamma=\varepsilon^{a}$ for some $a \in(0,1)$, where

$$
\begin{gather*}
\Omega_{\infty}(\gamma):=\left\{\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}:\left|\omega \cdot \ell+\mu_{j}^{(\sigma)}-\mu_{j^{\prime}}^{\left(\sigma^{\prime}\right)}\right| \geq \frac{2 \gamma}{\mathrm{~d}(\ell)}, \quad \forall\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \times \mathbb{N}_{0} \times \mathbb{N}_{0}, \quad j \neq j^{\prime}, \quad \sigma, \sigma^{\prime} \in\{+,-\}\right.  \tag{1.10}\\
\left.\left|\omega \cdot \ell+\mu_{j}^{(\sigma)}-\mu_{j}^{\left(\sigma^{\prime}\right)}\right| \geq \frac{2 \gamma}{\mathrm{~d}(\ell)\langle j\rangle^{2}}, \quad \forall(\ell, j) \in\left(\mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash\{0\}\right) \times \mathbb{N}_{0}, \quad \sigma, \sigma^{\prime} \in\{+,-\}\right\}
\end{gather*}
$$

where

$$
\mathrm{d}(\ell):=\prod_{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left(1+\left|\ell_{n}\right|^{4}\langle n\rangle^{4}\right), \quad \forall \ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}
$$

Corollary 1.7 (Dynamical consequences). Under the same assumptions of Theorem 1.4 the following holds

- Analytic stability. For any $0<\sigma<\bar{\sigma} / 4, \rho>0, u_{0} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\bar{\sigma}}\right)$, the unique solution of the equation (1.1) with initial datum $u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x)$ satisfies the estimate $\|u(\cdot, t)\|_{\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}}\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\bar{\sigma}}\right)}$ uniformly w.r. to $t \in \mathbb{R}$.
- Sobolev stability. For any $s \geq 0, u_{0} \in H^{s}(\mathbb{T})$, the unique solution of the equation (1.1) with initial datum $u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x)$ satisfies the estimate $\|u(\cdot, t)\|_{H^{s}(\mathbb{T})} \lesssim s\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{H^{s}(\mathbb{T})}$ uniformly w.r. to $t \in \mathbb{R}$.

Remark 1.8. By Theorem 1.4, items (1) and (3), one gets boundedness properties of the maps $W_{\infty}(t)^{ \pm 1}$ both on analytic and Sobolev spaces. This is the reason why in Corollary 1.7, we get a stability result for both analytic and Sobolev initial data, see Section 7 .

[^1]Strategy of the Proof. The overall strategy of the proof is the one proposed in BBM14 and consists of two main steps: a regularization procedure and a KAM reduction scheme. The aim of the first step is to conjugate (1.1) to a simpler dynamical system where the vector field is space and time independent up to a sufficiently smoothing remainder. Here one uses the fact that the linear operator in (1.1) has a pseudodifferential structure.
In the second step one completes the reduction by applying a KAM scheme, which relies on the fact that the eigenvalues are at most double, with a quantitative control on the differences.
In order to explain which are the main difficulties to overcome in order to deal with almost-periodic potentials let us describe the strategy more in detail.

It is convenient to think of almost-periodic in time functions as restrictions functions on an infinite dimensional torus. To this purpose we define analytic functions of infinitely many angles as the class of totally convergent Fourier series with a prescribed (and very strong) decay on the Fourier coefficients. We show that in fact this definition coincides with the set of holomorphic functions on a thickened torus (see Appendix A) and discuss properties of our set of functions which shall be needed in order to perform the reduction procedure. The interesting point is that we work with functions on the thickened torus:

$$
\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}:=\left\{\varphi=\left(\varphi_{j}\right)_{j \in \mathbb{N}}, \quad \varphi_{j} \in \mathbb{C}: \operatorname{Re}\left(\varphi_{j}\right) \in \mathbb{T},\left|\operatorname{Im}\left(\varphi_{j}\right)\right| \leq \sigma\langle j\rangle^{\eta}\right\}
$$

so not only we consider analytic functions but the radius of analiticity increases as $j \rightarrow \infty$. This is quite a strong condition but it is not at all clear to us whether it may be weakened, even in apparently harmless ways like requiring $\left|\operatorname{Im}\left(\varphi_{j}\right)\right| \leq \sigma \log (1+\langle j\rangle)^{p}$ with $p \gg 1$. In the description of the strategy we shall point out where such a strong assumption is needed.

In the regularization procedure the first step is to reparameterize the $x$ variable $(x \rightsquigarrow x+\beta(x, \omega t))$, in order to remove the space dependence in the leading order term $V_{2}$ of (1.1). This induces an invertible linear operator which acts on the dynamical system removing the $x$ dependence from $V_{2}$. Here the time behaves as a parameter, so no condition on the time dependence of the potential is needed. Note however that this change of variables mixes time and space. Namely if we start with a potential which is analytic in time but only Sobolev in space, after the change of variables it will have finite regularity both in time and in space. For this reason, since we need to preserve analiticity in time throughout our procedure, we require that our potentials are analytic also in space.

In the second step one reparametrizes the variables $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$ so as to remove the angle dependence in $V_{2}$. Here there are various non-trivial points to discuss, both in order to guarantee that the change of variables is well defined and "invertible" and in order to describe the action on analytic functions.
Indeed even in the case of a finite number of angles, the regularization procedure is performed on $C^{\infty}$ potentials and working in the analytic class requires some extra care (see also [FP]).
In this step one uses the fact that $\omega$ is Diophantine in the sense of (1.4) as well as the fact that the potentials are analytic with growing radius of analiticity as $j \rightarrow \infty$.

The remaining steps in the regularization procedure do not introduce further problems w.r.t. the first two steps. As is typical in this kind of results one could further push the regularization procedure up to an arbitrarily smoothing remainder. We have chosen to regularize our problem up to order -2 because this is the minimal action required in order to complete the successive KAM iterative procedure.
An interesting point is that all the regularization steps apart from the first three, do not mix the regularity of time and space so that one could work with potentials that are only analytic in time. A simple consequence is that if in (1.1) we assume that $V_{2}$ and $V_{1}$ are constant in time then we can require that $V_{0}$ has only finite regularity in space (but is still analytic in time).
Since we work with a perturbation which is a differential operator whose coefficients are analytic both in time and space, we cannot apply as a black box the regularization procedure as in BGMR17, Mon18, which is based on Egorov-type theorems and is developed for general pseudo-differential perturbations of class $\mathcal{C}^{\infty}$. Indeed developing a general Egorov-type theorem in analytic class does not appear a straightforward question (actually the quantitative estimates that we need might not hold true in a general setting).

Therefore we perform the regularization procedure in the class of analytic functions, with quantitative estimates, see Sections 3.1 and 4. The main feature which we exploit is that our perturbation $P$ is a classical
pseudo-differential differential operator (i.e. it admits an expansion in homogeneous symbols of decreasing order).
We remark that in the regularization procedure, one could impose much weaker analiticity conditions. One sees that in fact the only condition needed here is that there exists $\rho>0$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sup _{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \prod_{i \in \mathbb{N}}\left(1+\langle i\rangle^{2} \ell_{i}^{2}\right) e^{-\rho \sum_{j}\langle j\rangle^{\eta}\left|\ell_{j}\right|}<\infty \tag{1.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

If we choose different radii of analiticity, such as

$$
\widehat{\mathbb{T}}_{\rho}^{\infty}:=\left\{\varphi=\left(\varphi_{j}\right)_{j \in \mathbb{N}}, \quad \varphi_{j} \in \mathbb{C}: \operatorname{Re}\left(\varphi_{j}\right) \in \mathbb{T},\left|\operatorname{Im}\left(\varphi_{j}\right)\right| \leq \rho F(j)\right\}, F(j) \geq 1
$$

condition (1.11) becomes

$$
\sup _{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \prod_{i \in \mathbb{N}}\left(1+\langle i\rangle^{2} \ell_{i}^{2}\right) e^{-\rho \sum_{j}\left|\ell_{j}\right| F(j)}<\infty
$$

and one can construct many examples where this holds.

In the KAM scheme most diffculties come from quantitative issues, particularly measure estimates. At a purely formal level our scheme is essentially classical. At each step one considers a linear operator of the form $\mathcal{D}+\mathcal{P}(\varphi)$ where $\mathcal{P}$ is very small while $\mathcal{D}$ is time independent and block-diagonal with blocks of dimension at most two. First we introduce an "ultraviolet cut-off" operator, so that $\Pi_{N} \mathcal{P}$ depends on finitely many angles (depending on $N$ ), while the remainder $\left(\operatorname{Id}-\Pi_{N}\right) \mathcal{P}$ is very small.
Then one applies a linear change of variables $e^{\mathcal{F}(\varphi)}$ where $\mathcal{F}$ solves the homological equation

$$
-\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \mathcal{F}+[\mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}, \mathcal{F}]+\Pi_{N} \mathcal{P}=[\widehat{\mathcal{P}}(0)]
$$

where $[\widehat{\mathcal{P}}(0)]$ is the time-independent and block-diagonal part of $P$.
Direct computations show that (at least at a purely formal level) this change of variables conjugates $\mathcal{D}+\mathcal{P}(\varphi)$ to an operator of the form $\mathcal{D}_{+}+\mathcal{P}_{+}(\varphi)$ where $\mathcal{P}_{+}(\varphi) \ll \mathcal{P}(\varphi)$. In order to ensure that a solution to the homological equation exists and in order to give quantitative estimates, one restricts $\omega$ to a set where the spectrum of the operator

$$
\begin{equation*}
L(\varphi) \mapsto-\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} L(\varphi)+[\mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}, L(\varphi)] \tag{1.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

is appropriately bounded from below. Iterating this $K A M$ step infinitely many times one reduces the operator $\mathcal{D}+\mathcal{P}(\varphi)$, for all $\omega$ in some implicitly defined set where the condition (1.12) holds througout the procedure. The difficult part is to verify that the Melnikov conditions (1.10) are such that: 1. The Cantor set $\Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)$ has positive measure; 2. for all $\omega \in \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)$ (1.12) holds at each KAM step with a quantitative control in the solution of the homological equation; 3. the iterative scheme converges.
Here one needs not only for (1.11) to hold for all $\rho>0$ but also that the supremum in (1.11) does NOT diverge too badly when $\rho \rightarrow 0$. It is here that the special choice of analiticity comes into play, and it is not clear to us if it can be weakened in any significant way.

The paper is organized as follows. In Section 2 we state the properties of the analytic functions on the infinite dimensional torus that we need in our proofs. In Section 3 we provide some definitions and quantitative estimates for the class of linear operators that we deal with. In particular we define the norms that we use in Sections 4, 5 and their corresponding properties. In Section 4 we show that our equation can be reduced to another one whose vector field is a two-smoothing perturbation of a diagonal one. This is enough to perform the KAM reducibility scheme of Section 5. In Section 6 we provide the measure estimate of the non resonant set of parameters $\Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)$ (see (1.10)) and in Section 7 we conclude the proofs of Theorem 1.4 and Corollary 1.7. Finally, in the appendices $\mathrm{A}, \mathrm{B}$ and C we collect some technical proofs of some lemmas that we use along our proofs.

Acknowledgements. Riccardo Montalto is supported by INDAM-GNFM. Michela Procesi is supported by PRIN 2015, "Variational methods with applications to problems in Mathematical Physics and Geometry". The authors wish to thank L. Biasco, J. Massetti and E. Haus for helpful suggestions.

## 2. ANALYTIC FUNCTIONS ON AN INFINITE DIMENSIONAL TORUS

As is habitual in the theory of quasi-periodic functions we shall study almost periodic functions in the context of analytic functions on an infinite dimensional torus. To this purpose, for $\eta, \sigma>0$, we define the thickened infinite dimensional torus $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$ as

$$
\varphi=\left(\varphi_{j}\right)_{j \in \mathbb{N}}, \quad \varphi_{j} \in \mathbb{C}: \operatorname{Re}\left(\varphi_{j}\right) \in \mathbb{T},\left|\operatorname{Im}\left(\varphi_{j}\right)\right| \leq \sigma\langle j\rangle^{\eta}
$$

Given a Banach space $\left(X,\|\cdot\|_{X}\right)$ we consider the space $\mathcal{F}$ of pointwise absolutely convergent formal Fourier series $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \rightarrow X$

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(\varphi)=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{u}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}, \quad \widehat{u}(\ell) \in X \tag{2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

and define the analytic functions as follows.
Definition 2.1. Given a Banach space $\left(X,\|\cdot\|_{X}\right)$ and $\sigma>0$, we define the space of analytic functions $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \rightarrow X$ as the subspace

$$
\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right):=\left\{u(\varphi)=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{u}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi} \in \mathcal{F}: \quad\|u\|_{\sigma}:=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{n}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell)\|_{X}<\infty\right\}
$$

In the case $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathbb{C}\right)$ se shall use the shortened notation $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$
Remark 2.2. We have chosen to work with an infinite torus $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$ whose angles are $\varphi_{j}$ with $j \in \mathbb{N}$ which in our notations does NOT contain 0 . Of course it would be completely equivalent to working on $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$ with angles $\theta_{j}$ with $j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}:=\mathbb{N} \cup\{0\}$.
To this purpose one just needs to define $\widehat{\mathbb{Z}}_{*}^{\infty}:=\left\{k \in \mathbb{Z}^{\mathbb{N}_{0}}:|k|_{\eta}:=\sum_{i \in \mathbb{N}_{0}}\langle i\rangle^{\eta}\left|k_{i}\right|<\infty\right\}=\mathbb{Z} \times \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}$ and consider Fourier series

$$
u=\sum_{k \in \widehat{\mathbb{Z}}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{u}(k) e^{\mathrm{i} k \cdot \theta} \quad \text { such that } \sum_{k \in \widehat{\mathbb{Z}}_{*}^{\infty}}|\widehat{u}(k)| e^{\sigma|k|_{\eta}}<\infty .
$$

This notation is useful when working with the space $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)\right)$ which can thus be identified with $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathbb{C}\right) \equiv \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$. Indeed $u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)\right)$ means

$$
u=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{u}(\ell, x) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}=\sum_{(\ell, n) \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \times \mathbb{Z}} \widehat{u}_{n}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi+\mathrm{i} n x}=\sum_{k \in \widehat{\mathbb{Z}}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{u}(k) e^{\mathrm{i} k \cdot \theta}
$$

where $\theta=(x, \varphi) \in \mathbb{T}_{\sigma} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$ and $k=(n, \ell)$.
With this definitions an almost-periodic function as in Definition 1.3 is the restriction of a function in $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$ to $\varphi=\omega t$. Given $\mathcal{F} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$ we define $f(t)=\mathcal{F}(\omega t)$. Note that the condition $u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$ implies that the series in (2.1) is totally convergent for $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$.
2.1. Reformulation of the reducibility problem. In order to prove Thorem 1.4 we then consider analytic $\varphi$-dependent families of linear operators $\mathcal{R}: \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(L_{0}^{2}\left(\mathbb{T}_{x}\right)\right)$, $\varphi \mapsto \mathcal{R}(\varphi)$. Given a frequency vector $\omega \in \mathrm{R}_{0}$ and two operators $\mathcal{L}, \Phi: \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(L_{x}^{2}\right)$, under the change of coordinates $u=\Phi(\omega t) v$, the dynamical system

$$
\partial_{t} u=\mathcal{L}(\omega t) u
$$

transforms into

$$
\begin{equation*}
\partial_{t} v=\mathcal{L}_{+}(\omega t) u, \quad \mathcal{L}_{+}(\varphi) \equiv\left(\Phi_{\omega *}\right) \mathcal{L}(\varphi):=\Phi(\varphi)^{-1} \mathcal{L}(\varphi) \Phi(\varphi)-\Phi(\varphi)^{-1} \omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \Phi(\varphi) \tag{2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where 3

$$
\begin{equation*}
\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \Phi:=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \mathrm{i}(\ell \cdot \omega) \widehat{\Phi}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi} \tag{2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

A direct calculation shows that if $\mathcal{L}(\omega t)$ is skew-self adjoint and $\Phi(\omega t)$ is unitary, then $\mathcal{L}_{+}(\omega t)$ is skew selfadjoint too.

[^2]In conclusion our goal is to prove the existence of maps $\mathcal{W}, \mathcal{W}^{-1} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\bar{\sigma} / 4}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma^{\prime}}\right)\right)\right.$, such that $W(t)=\mathcal{W}(\omega t)$ and $W(t)=\mathcal{W}^{-1}(\omega t)$ which solve the reduction equation:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{W}(\varphi)^{-1} \mathrm{i}\left(\partial_{x}^{2}+\varepsilon \mathcal{P}(\varphi)\right) \mathcal{W}(\varphi)-\mathcal{W}(\varphi)^{-1} \omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \mathcal{W}(\varphi)=\mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}_{\infty} \tag{2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the operator $\mathcal{P}(\varphi) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma^{\prime}}\right)\right)\right)$ is of the form $\mathcal{P}(\varphi)=\mathcal{V}_{2}(x, \varphi) \partial_{x}^{2}+\mathcal{V}_{1}(x, \varphi) \partial_{x}+\mathcal{V}_{0}(x, \varphi)$ with $\mathcal{V}_{i} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)\right)$ and is such that $P(t)=\mathcal{P}(\omega t)$. Note that for $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty},\left(\partial_{x}^{2}+\varepsilon \mathcal{P}(\varphi)\right)$ is self-adjoint, hence $\mathcal{W}(\varphi)$ is unitary. We remark that solving (2.4) is equivalent to diagonalizing the linear operator

$$
\mathrm{i} \omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi}+\partial_{x}^{2}+\varepsilon \mathcal{P} \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathbb{C}\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma^{\prime}}^{\infty} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma^{\prime}}, \mathbb{C}\right)\right)
$$

via a bounded change of variables with the special property that it is Töplitz in time.
2.2. Properties of analytic functions. We now discuss some fundamental properies of the space $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$, note that all the results hold verbatim for $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$. For completeness, in the appendix A we discuss another (equivalent) way of defining the space $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$ by approximation with holomorphic functions of a finite number of variables.

For any function $u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$, given $N>0$, we define the projector $\Pi_{N} u$ as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Pi_{N} u(\varphi):=\sum_{|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N} \widehat{u}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi} \text { and } \Pi_{N}^{\perp} u:=u-\Pi_{N} u \tag{2.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

the following Lemma holds:
Lemma 2.3. Let $\sigma, \rho>0, u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right)$. Then the following holds:

$$
\left\|\Pi_{N}^{\perp} u\right\|_{\sigma} \leq e^{-\rho N}\|u\|_{\sigma+\rho}
$$

Proof. One has

$$
\left\|\Pi_{N}^{\perp} u\right\|_{\sigma}=\sum_{|\ell|_{\eta}>N} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell)\|_{X} \leq e^{-\rho N} \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{(\sigma+\rho)|\ell|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell)\|_{X}
$$

and the lemma follows.
Lemma 2.4. Let $\sigma>0, u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$. Then $\|u\|_{L^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)} \leq\|u\|_{\sigma}$.
Proof. For any $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$, one has

$$
\|u(\varphi)\|_{X} \leq \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell)\|_{X} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}}=\|u\|_{\sigma} .
$$

Lemma 2.5. Assume that $X$ is a Banach algebra and $u, v \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$. Then $u v \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$ and $\|u v\|_{\sigma} \leq$ $\|u\|_{\sigma}\|v\|_{\sigma}$.

Proof. One has

$$
u(\varphi) v(\varphi)=\sum_{\ell, k \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{u}(\ell-k) \widehat{v}(k) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}
$$

and therefore, one obtains that

$$
\|u v\|_{\sigma} \leq \sum_{\ell, k \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell-k)\|_{X}\|\widehat{v}(k)\|_{X}
$$

Using the triangular inequality $|\ell|_{\eta} \leq|\ell-k|_{\eta}+|k|_{\eta}$, one gets $e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}} \leq e^{\sigma|\ell-k|_{\eta}} e^{\sigma|k|_{\eta}}$, implying that

$$
\|u v\|_{\sigma} \leq \sum_{\ell, k \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{\sigma|\ell-k|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell-k)\|_{X} e^{\sigma|k|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{v}(k)\|_{X} \leq\|u\|_{\sigma}\|v\|_{\sigma}
$$

Lemma 2.6. Let $u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$. Then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{\mathbb{T}^{\infty}} u(\varphi) d \varphi:=\lim _{N \rightarrow+\infty} \frac{1}{(2 \pi)^{N}} \int_{\mathbb{T}^{N}} u(\varphi) d \varphi_{1} \ldots d \varphi_{N}=\widehat{u}(0) . \tag{2.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover, for any $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash\{0\}$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
\widehat{u}(\ell)=\int_{\mathbb{T}_{\infty}} u(\varphi) e^{-\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi} d \varphi=\lim _{N \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{(2 \pi)^{N}} \int_{\mathbb{T}^{N}} u(\varphi) e^{-\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi} . \tag{2.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Let $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash\{0\}$ and let $N^{\eta} \leq|\ell|_{\eta}$. Then surely $\ell_{j}=0$ for all $j>N$, thus

$$
e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}=e^{\mathrm{i} \ell_{1} \varphi_{1}} \ldots e^{\mathrm{i} \ell_{N} \varphi_{N}}
$$

implying that

$$
\frac{1}{(2 \pi)^{N}} \int_{\mathbb{T}^{N}} e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi} d \varphi_{1} \ldots d \varphi_{N}=0
$$

Hence

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{1}{(2 \pi)^{N}} \int_{\mathbb{T}^{N}} u(\varphi) d \varphi_{1} \ldots d \varphi_{N} & =\frac{1}{(2 \pi)^{N}} \int_{\mathbb{T}^{N}}\left(\widehat{u}(0)+\sum_{0<|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N^{\eta}} \widehat{u}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}+\sum_{|\ell|_{\eta}>N^{\eta}} \widehat{u}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}\right) d \varphi_{1} \ldots d \varphi_{N} \\
& =\widehat{u}(0)+\frac{1}{(2 \pi)^{N}} \int_{\mathbb{T}^{N}} \sum_{|\ell|_{\eta}>N^{\eta}} \widehat{u}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi} d \varphi_{1} \ldots d \varphi_{N}
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$, the tail of the series $\sum_{|\ell|_{\eta}>N^{\eta}}$ goes to zero as $N \rightarrow \infty$. This proves (2.6).
Now let $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash\{0\}$. Then we set

$$
u_{\ell}(\varphi):=u(\varphi) e^{-\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}=\sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{u}(k) e^{\mathrm{i}(k-\ell) \cdot \varphi}=\sum_{h \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{u}(h+\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} h \cdot \varphi}
$$

By applying the claim (2.6) to the function $u_{\ell}$ and observing that $\widehat{u}_{\ell}(0)=\widehat{u}(\ell)$, the equality (2.7) follows.
Given two Banach spaces $X$ and $Y$, for any $k \in \mathbb{N}$, we define the space $\mathcal{M}_{k}(X, Y)$ of the $k$-linear and continuous forms endowed by the norm

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|M\|_{\mathcal{M}_{k}(X, Y)}:=\sup _{\left\|u_{1}\right\|_{X}, \ldots,\left\|u_{k}\right\|_{X} \leq 1}\left\|M\left[u_{1}, \ldots, u_{k}\right]\right\|_{Y}, \quad \forall M \in \mathcal{M}_{k}(X, Y) \tag{2.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

To shorthen notations, we denote $\ell^{\infty}:=\ell^{\infty}(\mathbb{N}, \mathbb{C})$, moreover for $k \in \mathbb{N}$, we write $\mathcal{M}_{k}$ instead of $\mathcal{M}_{k}\left(\ell^{\infty}, X\right)$ where $X$ is an arbitrary Banach space.

Let us now discuss the differentiability of functions. We define for $\widehat{\varphi}_{1}, \ldots, \widehat{\varphi}_{k} \in \ell^{\infty}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
d_{\varphi}^{k} u\left[\widehat{\varphi}_{1}, \ldots, \widehat{\varphi}_{k}\right]:=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \mathrm{i}^{k} \prod_{j=1}^{k}\left(\ell \cdot \hat{\varphi}_{j}\right) \widehat{u}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi} \tag{2.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that if $u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right)$ for any $\rho>0$ then the series in (2.9) is totally convergent on $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$.
Lemma 2.7 (Cauchy estimates). Let $\sigma, \rho>0$ and $u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right)$. Then for any $k \in \mathbb{N}$, the $k$-th differential $d_{\varphi}^{k} u$ satisfies the estimate

$$
\left\|d_{\varphi}^{k} u\right\|_{\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{M}_{k}\right)} \lesssim_{k} \rho^{-k}\|u\|_{\sigma+\rho}
$$

Proof. For any $k \in \mathbb{N}, \varphi \in \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \widehat{\varphi}_{1}, \ldots, \widehat{\varphi}_{k} \in \ell^{\infty},\left\|\widehat{\varphi}_{j}\right\|_{\infty} \leq 1$ for any $j=1, \ldots, k$, one has by duality $|\ell \cdot \widehat{\varphi}| \leq\|\ell\|_{1}\|\widehat{\varphi}\|_{\infty} \leq|\ell|_{\eta}\|\widehat{\varphi}\|_{\infty}$, and substituting in (2.9) one gets

$$
\left\|d_{\varphi}^{k} u(\varphi)\left[\widehat{\varphi}_{1}, \ldots, \widehat{\varphi}_{k}\right]\right\|_{\sigma} \leq \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}}|\ell|_{\eta}^{k} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell)\|_{X} \leq \sup _{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}}\left(|\ell|_{\eta}^{k} e^{-\rho|\ell|_{\eta}}\right)\|u\|_{\sigma+\rho}
$$

A straightforward calculation shows that

$$
\sup _{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}}|\ell|_{\eta}^{k} e^{-\rho|\ell|_{\eta}} \leq \sup _{x \geq 0} x^{k} e^{-\rho x}=k^{k} \rho^{-k} e^{-k} \lesssim_{k} \rho^{-k}
$$

which implies the claimed estimate.

Remark 2.8. Note that if we endow the torus $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$ with the $\ell^{\infty}$ metric, namely given two angles $\varphi_{1}=$ $\left(\varphi_{1, j}\right)_{j \in \mathbb{N}} \in \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$ and $\varphi_{2}=\left(\varphi_{2, j}\right)_{j \in \mathbb{N}} \in \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$, we define

$$
\begin{equation*}
d_{\infty}\left(\varphi_{1}, \varphi_{2}\right):=\sup _{j \in \mathbb{N}}\left(\left|\operatorname{Re}\left(\varphi_{1, j}-\varphi_{2, j}\right)\right|_{m o d 2 \pi}+\left|\operatorname{Im}\left(\varphi_{1, j}\right)-\operatorname{Im}\left(\varphi_{2, j}\right)\right|\right) \tag{2.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

then (2.9) is the $k$ 'th differential in the usual sense. Moreover the tangent space to $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$ is $\ell^{\infty}(\mathbb{C})$.
Given a frequency vector $\omega \in \mathrm{R}_{0}$ and $u \in \mathcal{H}^{\sigma}(X)$, we define $\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} u$ as in 2.3

$$
\begin{equation*}
\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} u(\varphi):=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \mathrm{i}(\omega \cdot \ell) \widehat{u}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}=d u(\varphi)[\omega] \tag{2.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

If we set $f(t)=u(\omega t)$, since the series expansion for $t \in \mathbb{R}$ is totally convegent we have clearly $\partial_{t} f(t)=$ $\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} u(\omega t)$.

The following Lemma holds
Lemma 2.9. (i) Let $\sigma, \rho>0, u \in \mathcal{H}^{\sigma+\rho}(X), \omega \in \mathrm{R}_{0}$. Then

$$
\left\|\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} u\right\|_{\sigma} \lesssim \rho^{-1}\|u\|_{\sigma+\rho}
$$

Proof. The lemma follows by the formula (2.11) and by applying Lemma 2.7 in a straightforward way.
Parameter dependence. Let $Y$ be a Banach space and $\gamma \in(0,1)$. If $f: \Omega \rightarrow Y, \Omega \subseteq \mathrm{R}_{0}:=[1,2]^{\mathbb{N}}$ is a Lipschitz function we define

$$
\begin{align*}
& \|f\|_{Y}^{\sup }:=\sup _{\omega \in \Omega}\|f(\omega)\|_{Y}, \quad\|f\|_{Y}^{\operatorname{lip}}:=\sup _{\substack{\omega_{1}, \omega_{2} \in \Omega \\
\omega_{1} \neq \omega_{2}}} \frac{\left\|f\left(\omega_{1}\right)-f\left(\omega_{2}\right)\right\|_{Y}}{\left\|\omega_{1}-\omega_{2}\right\|_{\infty}},  \tag{2.12}\\
& \|f\|_{Y}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}:=\|f\|_{Y}^{\sup }+\gamma\|f\|_{Y}^{\operatorname{lip}} .
\end{align*}
$$

If $Y=\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$ we simply write $\|\cdot\|_{\sigma}^{\text {sup }},\|\cdot\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{lip}},\|\cdot\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}$. If $Y$ is a finite dimensional space, we write $\|\cdot\|^{\text {sup }},\|\cdot\|^{\text {lip }},\|\cdot\|^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}$.

The following result follows directly
Lemma 2.10. In Lemmata 2.3, 2.572.7, 2.9, if $u(\cdot ; \omega)$ is Lipschitz w.r. to $\omega \in \Omega \subseteq \mathrm{R}_{0}$, the same estimates hold verbatim replacing $\|\cdot\|_{\sigma}$ by $\|\cdot\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}$.

As is tipical in KAM reduction schemes, a fundamental tool in reducibility is to solve the "homological equation", i.e. to invert the operator $\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi}$.

Lemma 2.11 (Homological equation). Let $\sigma, \rho>0, f \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right), \omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma, \mu}$ (see (1.4)). with $\widehat{f}(0)=0$. Then there exists a unique solution $u:=\left(\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi}\right)^{-1} f \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$ of the equation

$$
\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} u=f
$$

satisfying the estimates

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|u\|_{\sigma} \lesssim \exp \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho^{\frac{1}{\eta}}} \ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho}\right)\right)\|f\|_{\sigma+\rho} \tag{2.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some constant $\tau=\tau(\eta, \mu)>0$. If $f(\cdot ; \omega) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right)$ is Lipschitz w.r. to $\omega \in \Omega \subseteq \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$, then

$$
\|u\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim \exp \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho^{\frac{1}{\eta}}} \ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho}\right)\right)\|f\|_{\sigma+\rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}
$$

for some constant $\tau(\eta, \mu)>0$ (eventually larger than the one in (2.13)).
Proof. Since $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$, the solution $u$ of the equation $\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} u=f$ is given by

$$
u(\varphi)=\left(\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi}\right)^{-1} f(\varphi)=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash\{0\}} \frac{\widehat{f}(\ell)}{\mathrm{i} \omega \cdot \ell} e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}
$$

Hence, using that $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma, \mu}$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|u\|_{\sigma} & \leq \gamma^{-1} \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash\{0\}} \prod_{i}\left(1+\langle i\rangle^{\mu}\left|\ell_{i}\right|^{\mu}\right)\|\widehat{f}(\ell)\|_{X} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}} \\
& \leq \gamma^{-1} \sup _{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}}\left(e^{-\rho| |_{\eta}} \prod_{i}\left(1+\langle i\rangle^{\mu}\left|\ell_{i}\right|^{\mu}\right)\right)\|f\|_{\sigma+\rho} .
\end{aligned}
$$

and the claimed estimate follows by applying Lemma C.1t $(i)$. Regarding the Lipschitz estimates we remark that

$$
u\left(\omega_{1}\right)-u\left(\omega_{2}\right)=-\mathrm{i} \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash\{0\}}\left(\frac{\widehat{f}\left(\ell, \omega_{1}\right)-\widehat{f}\left(\ell, \omega_{2}\right)}{\left(\omega_{2} \cdot \ell\right)}-\widehat{f}\left(\ell, \omega_{1}\right) \frac{\left(\omega_{1}-\omega_{2}\right) \cdot \ell}{\left(\omega_{2} \cdot \ell\right)\left(\omega_{1} \cdot \ell\right)}\right) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}
$$

We conclude this section by discussing how the definition of $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$ (or equivalently $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}, X\right)$ ) depends on the coordinates on $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$.

Definition 2.12. Recall $\ell^{\infty}:=\ell^{\infty}(\mathbb{N}, \mathbb{C})$. We say that a function $a \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}\right)$ is real on real if $a(\varphi) \in \mathbb{R}$ for all $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}$. Similarly, $\alpha \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, \ell^{\infty}\right)$ is real on real if $\alpha_{j}(\varphi) \in \mathbb{R}$, for all $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}, j \in \mathbb{N}$.
Proposition 2.13 (Torus diffeomorphism). Let $\alpha \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, \ell^{\infty}\right)$ be real on real. Then there exists $\varepsilon=\varepsilon(\rho)$ such that if $\|\alpha\|_{\sigma+\rho} \leq \varepsilon$, then the map $\varphi \mapsto \varphi+\alpha(\varphi)$ is an invertible diffeomorphism of the infinite dimensional torus $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$ (w.r. to the $\ell^{\infty}$-topology) and its inverse is given by the map $\vartheta \mapsto \vartheta+\widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)$, where $\widetilde{\alpha} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}^{\infty}, \ell^{\infty}\right)$ is real on real and satisfies the estimate $\|\widetilde{\alpha}\|_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}} \lesssim\|\alpha\|_{\sigma+\rho}$. Furthermore if $\alpha(\cdot ; \omega) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, \ell^{\infty}\right)$ is Lipschitz w.r. to $\omega \in \Omega \subseteq \mathrm{R}_{0}$, then $\|\widetilde{\alpha}\|_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim\|\alpha\|_{\sigma+\rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}$.

Corollary 2.14. Given $\alpha \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, \ell^{\infty}\right)$ as in Theorem 2.13, the operators

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\Phi_{\alpha}: \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right), & u(\varphi) \mapsto u(\varphi+\alpha(\varphi))  \tag{2.14}\\
\Phi_{\tilde{\alpha}}: \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}^{\infty}, X\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right), & u(\vartheta) \mapsto u(\vartheta+\tilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)
\end{array}
$$

are bounded, satisfy

$$
\left\|\Phi_{\alpha}\right\|_{\mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)\right)},\left\|\Phi_{\tilde{\alpha}}\right\|_{\mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)\right)} \leq 1
$$

and for any $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right), v \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}^{\infty}, X\right)$ one has

$$
\Phi_{\tilde{\alpha}} \circ \Phi_{\alpha} u(\varphi)=u(\varphi), \quad \Phi_{\alpha} \circ \Phi_{\tilde{\alpha}} v(\varphi)=u(\varphi)
$$

In order to prove our result we shall proceed in steps, proving a series of technical lemmata.
Lemma 2.15. For $\sigma, \rho>0$, let $u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right)$ and $\alpha \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \ell^{\infty}\right)$ with $\|\alpha\|_{\sigma} \leq \rho$. Then the function $f(\varphi):=u(\varphi+\alpha(\varphi)))$ belongs to the space $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$ and $\|f\|_{\sigma} \leq\|u\|_{\sigma+\rho}$. As a consequence, the linear operator

$$
\Phi_{\alpha}: \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right), \quad u(\varphi) \mapsto u(\varphi+\alpha(\varphi))
$$

is bounded and satisfies $\left\|\Phi_{\alpha}\right\|_{\mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)\right)} \leq 1$.
Proof. One has that

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(\varphi)=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{u}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi} e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \alpha(\varphi)} \tag{2.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover for any $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}$, one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \alpha(\varphi)}=\sum_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \frac{\mathrm{i}^{n}}{n!}(\ell \cdot \alpha(\varphi))^{n}=\sum_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \sum_{\ell_{1}, \ldots, \ell_{n} \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \frac{\mathrm{i}^{n}}{n!}\left(\ell \cdot \widehat{\alpha}\left(\ell_{1}\right)\right) \ldots\left(\ell \cdot \widehat{\alpha}\left(\ell_{n}\right)\right) e^{\mathrm{i}\left(\ell_{1}+\ldots+\ell_{n}\right) \cdot \varphi} \tag{2.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

By the formulae (2.15), (2.16) one then gets that

$$
\begin{align*}
f(\varphi) & =\sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{f}(k) e^{\mathrm{i} k \cdot \varphi}, \\
\widehat{f}(k) & :=\sum_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \frac{\mathrm{i}^{n}}{n!} \sum_{\ell+\ell_{1}+\ldots+\ell_{n}=k}\left(\ell \cdot \widehat{\alpha}\left(\ell_{1}\right)\right) \ldots\left(\ell \cdot \widehat{\alpha}\left(\ell_{n}\right)\right) \widehat{u}(\ell) . \tag{2.17}
\end{align*}
$$

Using that for $k=\ell+\ell_{1}+\ldots+\ell_{n}$, one has that $e^{\sigma|k|_{\eta}} \leq e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}} e^{\sigma\left|\ell_{1}\right|_{\eta}} \ldots e^{\sigma\left|\ell_{n}\right|_{\eta}}$, and $\left|\left(\ell \cdot \widehat{\alpha}\left(\ell_{i}\right)\right)\right| \leq\|\ell\|_{1}\left\|\widehat{\alpha}\left(\ell_{i}\right)\right\|_{\infty}$ one gets that

$$
\begin{align*}
&\|f\|_{\sigma}=\sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{\sigma|k|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{f}(k)\|_{X} \\
& \leq \sum_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \frac{1}{n!} \sum_{\ell, \ell_{1}, \ldots, \ell_{n} \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}}\left(\|\ell\|_{1}\right)^{n} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell)\|_{X} e^{\sigma\left|\ell_{1}\right|_{\eta}}\left\|\widehat{\alpha}\left(\ell_{1}\right)\right\|_{\infty} \ldots e^{\sigma\left|\ell_{n}\right|_{\eta}}\left\|\widehat{\alpha}\left(\ell_{n}\right)\right\|_{\infty} \\
&\|\ell\|_{1} \leq|\ell|_{\eta} \\
& \quad \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell)\|_{X} \sum_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \frac{|\ell|_{\eta}^{n}}{n!} \prod_{j=0}^{n} \sum_{\ell_{j} \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{\sigma\left|\ell_{j}\right|_{\eta}}\left\|\widehat{\alpha}\left(\ell_{j}\right)\right\|_{\infty}  \tag{2.18}\\
& \leq \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell)\|_{X} \sum_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \frac{|\ell|_{\eta}^{n}\|\alpha\|_{\sigma}^{n}}{n!} \\
& \leq \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell)\|_{X} \exp \left(|\ell|_{\eta}\|\alpha\|_{\sigma}\right) \\
&\|\alpha\|_{\sigma} \leq \rho \\
& \quad \leq \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{(\sigma+\rho)|\ell|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell)\|_{X}=\|u\|_{\sigma+\rho} .
\end{align*}
$$

For $\alpha \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, \ell^{\infty}\right)$ we now consider the map

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Psi_{\alpha}(u)(\varphi):=-\alpha(\varphi+u(\varphi)) \tag{2.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

which, by Lemma 2.15 (with $\sigma \rightsquigarrow \sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}$ and $\rho \rightsquigarrow \frac{\rho}{2}$ ) is well defined $\mathcal{B}_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}(0, R) \rightarrow \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}^{\infty}, \ell^{\infty}\right)$, where

$$
u \in \mathcal{B}_{\sigma}(0, R):=\left\{u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \ell^{\infty}\right):\|u\|_{\sigma} \leq R\right\}
$$

provided $R<\frac{\rho}{2}$.
Lemma 2.16. Let $\alpha \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, \ell^{\infty}\right)$. Then there exists $\varepsilon=\varepsilon(\rho)$ such that if $\|\alpha\|_{\sigma+\rho} \leq \varepsilon$, there exists a unique solution $u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}^{\infty}, \ell^{\infty}\right)$ of the fixed point equation $u=\Psi_{\alpha}(u)$ satisfying the estimate $\|u\|_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}} \leq\|\alpha\|_{\sigma+\rho}$. If $\alpha(\cdot ; \omega) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, \ell^{\infty}\right), \omega \in \Omega \subseteq \mathrm{R}_{0}=[1,2]^{\mathbb{N}}$ is Lipschitz, then $\|u\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim\|\alpha\|_{\sigma+\rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}$.
Proof. To start with we show the following claim.

- Claim. There exist $\varepsilon=\varepsilon(\rho), R=R(\rho)>0$ such that if $\|\alpha\|_{\sigma+\rho} \leq \varepsilon$, then the map2.19 is a contraction on

$$
\mathcal{B}_{\sigma}(0, R):=\left\{u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \ell^{\infty}\right):\|u\|_{\sigma} \leq R\right\}
$$

Proof of the claim. By taking $R=R(\rho)$ sufficiently small, by applying Lemma 2.15, one gets that for any $u \in \mathcal{B}_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}(0, R), \Psi_{\alpha}(u) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}^{\infty}, \ell^{\infty}\right)$ and $\left\|\Psi_{\alpha}(u)\right\|_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}} \leq\|\alpha\|_{\sigma+\rho}$. Then, if $\|\alpha\|_{\sigma+\rho} \leq \varepsilon \leq R$, one has that $\Psi_{\alpha}: \mathcal{B}_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}(0, R) \rightarrow \mathcal{B}_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}(0, R)$. Now, given $u_{1}, u_{2} \in \mathcal{B}_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}(0, R)$, we want to bound $\left\|\Psi_{\alpha}\left(u_{1}\right)-\Psi_{\alpha}\left(u_{2}\right)\right\|_{\sigma}$. By the mean value thoerem, one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Psi_{\alpha}\left(u_{1}\right)-\Psi_{\alpha}\left(u_{2}\right)=\int_{0}^{1} d_{\varphi} \alpha\left(\varphi+t u_{1}(\varphi)+(1-t) u_{2}(\varphi)\right)\left[u_{2}-u_{1}\right] d t \tag{2.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $\left\|u_{1}\right\|_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}},\left\|u_{2}\right\|_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}} \leq R$, by taking $R \leq \frac{\rho}{4}$, by Lemmata 2.7 and 2.15 one has the estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|\Psi_{\alpha}\left(u_{1}\right)-\Psi_{\alpha}\left(u_{2}\right)\right\|_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}} & \leq\left\|d_{\varphi} \alpha\right\|_{\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\frac{3 \rho}{2}}^{\infty}, \mathcal{M}_{1}\right)}\left\|u_{1}-u_{2}\right\|_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}  \tag{2.21}\\
& \lesssim \rho^{-1}\|\alpha\|_{\sigma+\rho}\left\|u_{1}-u_{2}\right\|_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}
\end{align*}
$$

Hence by taking $\|\alpha\|_{\sigma+\rho} \leq \varepsilon(\rho)$ small enough, one gets that the map $\Psi_{\alpha}$ is a contraction and by recalling Lemma 2.15 the unique solution of the fixed point equation satisfies $\|u\|_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}} \leq\|\alpha\|_{\sigma+\rho}$. Now assume that $\alpha(\cdot ; \omega), \omega \in \Omega$ is Lipschitz w.r. to $\omega$. Recalling the definition (2.19) and using the fixed point equation $u=\Psi_{\alpha}(u)$, one computes for any $\omega_{1}, \omega_{2} \in \Omega$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} u(\varphi)= & \alpha\left(\varphi+u\left(\varphi ; \omega_{1}\right) ; \omega_{1}\right)-\alpha\left(\varphi+u\left(\varphi ; \omega_{2}\right) ; \omega_{2}\right) \\
= & \alpha\left(\varphi+u\left(\varphi ; \omega_{1}\right) ; \omega_{1}\right)-\alpha\left(\varphi+u\left(\varphi ; \omega_{1}\right) ; \omega_{2}\right) \\
& +\alpha\left(\varphi+u\left(\varphi ; \omega_{1}\right) ; \omega_{2}\right)-\alpha\left(\varphi+u\left(\varphi ; \omega_{2}\right) ; \omega_{2}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

By taking $R=R(\rho)$ small enough, using the mean value Theorem, the Cauchy estimates of Lemma 2.7 and the composition Lemma 2.15, one gets

$$
\left\|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} u\right\|_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}} \leq\left\|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \alpha\right\|_{\sigma+\rho}+C(\rho) \sup _{\omega \in \Omega}\|\alpha(\cdot ; \omega)\|_{\sigma+\rho}\left\|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} u\right\|_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}
$$

Hence, by taking $C(\rho) \sup _{\omega \in \Omega}\|\alpha(\cdot ; \omega)\|_{\sigma+\rho} \leq \frac{1}{2}$, one gets that $\left\|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} u\right\|_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}} \leq 2\left\|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \alpha\right\|_{\sigma+\rho}$ and the claimed Lipschitz estimate follows.

Proof of Proposition 2.13. Clearly the map $\varphi \mapsto \varphi+\alpha(\varphi)$ is invertible by taking $\|\alpha\|_{\sigma+\rho} \leq \varepsilon$ small enough. By applying Lemma 2.16 there exists a unique $\widetilde{\alpha} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}^{\infty}, \ell^{\infty}\right)$ with $\|\widetilde{\alpha}\|_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}} \lesssim\|\alpha\|_{\sigma+\rho}$ satisfying the equation

$$
\widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)+\alpha(\vartheta+\widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta))=0
$$

for $\vartheta \in \mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}}^{\infty}$. The same holds exchanging $\vartheta \rightsquigarrow \varphi$ and $\alpha \rightsquigarrow \widetilde{\alpha}$ for $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$. Hence $\vartheta \mapsto \vartheta+\widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)$ is the inverse of $\varphi \mapsto \varphi+\alpha(\varphi)$ and viceversa and the proof is concluded.

## 3. Linear operators

Given a linear operator $\mathcal{R}: L^{2}(\mathbb{T}) \rightarrow L^{2}(\mathbb{T})$, we identify it with its matrix representation $\left(\mathcal{R}_{k}^{k^{\prime}}\right)_{k, k^{\prime} \in \mathbb{Z}}$ with respect to the exponential basis where

$$
\mathcal{R}_{k}^{k^{\prime}}:=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{\mathbb{T}} \mathcal{R}\left[e^{\mathrm{i} k^{\prime} x}\right] e^{-\mathrm{i} k x} d x
$$

Clearly given $\mathcal{R}$ as above, the adjoint w.r.t the standard hermitian product in $L^{2}(\mathbb{C})$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\mathcal{R}^{*}\right)_{k}^{k^{\prime}}=\overline{\mathcal{R}}_{k^{\prime}}^{k} \tag{3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

We may also give a block-matrix decomposition by grouping together the matrix-Fourier indices with the same absolute values. More precisely, we define for any $j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$ the space $\mathbf{E}_{j}$ as

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbf{E}_{0}:=\operatorname{span}\{1\}, \\
& \mathbf{E}_{j}:=\operatorname{span}\left\{e^{\mathrm{i} j x}, e^{-\mathrm{i} j x}\right\}, \quad \forall j \in \mathbb{N} \tag{3.2}
\end{align*}
$$

and we define the corresponding projection operator $\Pi_{j}$ as

$$
\begin{align*}
& \Pi_{0}: L^{2}(\mathbb{T}) \rightarrow L^{2}(\mathbb{T}), \quad u(x)=\sum_{j \in \mathbb{Z}} \widehat{u}(j) e^{\mathrm{i} j x} \mapsto \Pi_{0} u(x):=\widehat{u}(0)  \tag{3.3}\\
& \Pi_{j}: L^{2}(\mathbb{T}) \rightarrow L^{2}(\mathbb{T}), \quad u(x)=\sum_{j \in \mathbb{Z}} \widehat{u}(j) e^{\mathrm{i} j x} \mapsto \Pi_{j} u(x):=\widehat{u}(j) e^{\mathrm{i} j x}+\widehat{u}(-j) e^{-\mathrm{i} j x}, \quad j \in \mathbb{N} .
\end{align*}
$$

The following properties follow directly from the definitions (3.2), (3.3):

$$
\begin{align*}
& \Pi_{j}^{2}=\Pi_{j}, \quad \forall j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}, \quad \Pi_{j} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}=0, \quad \forall j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}, \quad j \neq j^{\prime} \\
& \sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \Pi_{j}=\mathrm{Id}, \quad L^{2}(\mathbb{T})=\oplus_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \mathbf{E}_{j} \tag{3.4}
\end{align*}
$$

Hence, any linear operator $\mathcal{R}: L^{2}(\mathbb{T}) \rightarrow L^{2}(\mathbb{T})$ can be written in $2 \times 2$ block-decomposition

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{R}=\sum_{j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \Pi_{j} \mathcal{R} \Pi_{j^{\prime}} \tag{3.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$ the operator $\Pi_{j} \mathcal{R} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}$ is a linear operator in $\mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$. If $j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}$, the operator $\Pi_{j} \mathcal{R} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}$ can be identified with the $2 \times 2$ matrix defined by

$$
\left(\begin{array}{ll}
\mathcal{R}_{j,}^{j^{\prime}} & \mathcal{R}_{j}^{-j^{\prime}}  \tag{3.6}\\
\mathcal{R}_{-j}^{j^{\prime}} & \mathcal{R}_{-j}^{-j^{\prime}}
\end{array}\right)
$$

The action of any linear operator $M \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right), j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
M u(x)=\sum_{\substack{k= \pm j \\ k^{\prime}= \pm j^{\prime}}} M_{k}^{k^{\prime}} \widehat{u}\left(k^{\prime}\right) e^{\mathrm{i} k x}, \quad \forall u \in \mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \quad u(x)=\widehat{u}\left(j^{\prime}\right) e^{\mathrm{i} j^{\prime} x}+\widehat{u}\left(-j^{\prime}\right) e^{-\mathrm{i} j^{\prime} x} \tag{3.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

The operator $\Pi_{0} \mathcal{R} \Pi_{0} \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{0}, \mathbf{E}_{0}\right)$ is identified with the multiplication operator by the matrix element $\mathcal{R}_{0}^{0}$ and if $j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}$, the operators $\Pi_{j} \mathcal{R} \Pi_{0}, \Pi_{0} \mathcal{R} \Pi_{j}$ are identified with the vectors

$$
\binom{\mathcal{R}_{j}^{0}}{\mathcal{R}_{-j}^{0}} \quad \text { and } \quad\left(\mathcal{R}_{0}^{j^{\prime}}, \mathcal{R}_{0}^{-j^{\prime}}\right)
$$

We denote by $[\mathcal{R}]$ the block-diagonal part of the operator $\mathcal{R}$, namely

$$
\begin{equation*}
[\mathcal{R}]:=\sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \Pi_{j} \mathcal{R} \Pi_{j} \tag{3.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

If $\Pi_{j} \mathcal{R} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}=0$, for any $j \neq j^{\prime}$, we have $\mathcal{R}=[\mathcal{R}]$ and we refer to such operators as $2 \times 2$ block-diagonal operators. Note that for any $j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$, the adjoint operator $M^{*} \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}, \mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}\right)$ is thus defined as $4^{4}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(M^{*}\right)_{k}^{k^{\prime}}:=\overline{M_{k^{\prime}}^{k}} \tag{3.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

We denote by $\mathcal{S}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ the space of self-adjoint matrices in $\mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$.
For any $j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$, we endow $\mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ with the Hilbert-Schmidt norm

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|X\|_{\text {HS }}:=\sqrt{\operatorname{Tr}\left(X X^{*}\right)}=\left(\sum_{\substack{|k|=j \\\left|k^{\prime}\right|=j^{\prime}}}\left|X_{k}^{k^{\prime}}\right|^{2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \tag{3.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

For any $\sigma>0, m \in \mathbb{R}$ we define the class of linear operators of order $m$ (densely defined on $\left.L^{2}(\mathbb{T})\right) \mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}$ as

$$
\begin{gather*}
\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}:=\left\{\mathcal{R}: L^{2}(\mathbb{T}) \rightarrow L^{2}(\mathbb{T}):\|\mathcal{R}\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}}<\infty\right\} \quad \text { where } \\
\|\mathcal{R}\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}}:=\sup _{j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{\sigma\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\|\Pi_{j} \mathcal{R} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{-m} \tag{3.11}
\end{gather*}
$$

The following monotonicity properties hold:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|\mathcal{R}\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}} \leq\|\mathcal{R}\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma^{\prime}, m}}, \quad \sigma<\sigma^{\prime}, \quad\|\mathcal{R}\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}} \leq\|\mathcal{R}\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m^{\prime}}}, \quad m^{\prime} \leq m \tag{3.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

As a notation, if $m=0$, we write $\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}$ instaead of $\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, 0}$. Note that a direct consequence of the definition is that if $\mathcal{R} \in \mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}$ then (recall that $D=-\mathrm{i} \partial_{x}$ )

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|\mathcal{R}\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}, m}=\left\|\mathcal{R}\langle D\rangle^{-m}\right\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}} . \tag{3.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that $\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}$ is contained in the set of bounded linear operators $\mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)\right)$ as shown in the following.
Lemma 3.1. Let $\sigma>0$ and $\Phi \in \mathcal{B}^{\sigma}$. Then
(i) $\|\Phi\|_{\mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)\right)} \leq\|\Phi\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}}$
(ii) For any $s \geq 0,\|\Phi\|_{\mathcal{B}\left(H^{s}(\mathbb{T}), H^{s}(\mathbb{T})\right)} \lesssim s \sigma^{-s}\|\Phi\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}}$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& { }^{4} \text { If } j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}, A \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{0}, \mathbf{E}_{0}\right), B \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{0}\right), C \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{0}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right), \text { then } \\
& \qquad\left(A^{*}\right)_{0}^{0}:=\overline{A_{0}^{0}}, \quad\left(B^{*}\right)_{k}^{0}=\overline{B_{0}^{k}}, \quad k= \pm j^{\prime}, \quad\left(C^{*}\right)_{0}^{k}=\overline{C_{k}^{0}}, \quad k= \pm j .
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof. Proof of $(i)$ Let $\Phi \in \mathcal{B}^{\sigma}$. According to (3.3), (3.5), given $u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)$, we write $\Phi u(x)=\sum_{j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \Pi_{j} \Phi \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\left[\Pi_{j^{\prime}} u\right]$. Then, using that for any $j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}, e^{\sigma|j|} \leq e^{\sigma\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|} e^{\sigma\left|j^{\prime}\right|}$, one gets the chain of inequalities

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\Phi u\|_{\sigma} & =\sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{\sigma|j|}\left\|\sum_{j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \Pi_{j} \Phi \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\left[\Pi_{j^{\prime}} u\right]\right\|_{L^{2}} \\
& \leq \sum_{j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{\sigma\left|j^{\prime}\right|}\left\|\Pi_{j^{\prime}} u\right\|_{L^{2}}\left(\sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{\sigma\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\|\Pi_{j} \Phi \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\text {HS }}\right) \\
& \leq \sup _{j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}}\left(\sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{\sigma\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\|\Pi_{j} \Phi \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\text {HS }}\right)\|u\|_{\sigma} \stackrel{\text { (3.11)}}{\leq}\|\Phi\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}}\|u\|_{\sigma} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof of $(i i)$. Let $s \geq 0$ and $u \in H^{s}(\mathbb{T})$. Then, using that for any $j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0},\langle j\rangle \lesssim\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle+\left\langle j-j^{\prime}\right\rangle \lesssim\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle\left\langle j-j^{\prime}\right\rangle$, one gets that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\Phi u\|_{H^{s}}^{2} & =\sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}}\langle j\rangle^{2 s}\left\|\sum_{j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \Pi_{j} \Phi \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\left[\Pi_{j^{\prime}} u\right]\right\|_{L^{2}}^{2} \leq \sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}}\left\|\sum_{j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}}\langle j\rangle^{s} \Pi_{j} \Phi \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\left[\Pi_{j^{\prime}} u\right]\right\|_{L^{2}}^{2} \\
& \lesssim s \sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}}\left(\sum_{j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{s}\left\langle j-j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{s}\left\|\Pi_{j} \Phi \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}\left\|\Pi_{j^{\prime}} u\right\|_{L^{2}}\right)^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Moreover, by using the Cauchy-Schwartz inequality, one gets

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\Phi u\|_{H^{s}}^{2} & \lesssim s \sum_{j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{2 s}\left\|\Pi_{j^{\prime}} u\right\|_{L^{2}}^{2} \sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}}\left\langle j-j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{2(s+1)}\left\|\Pi_{j} \Phi \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\text {HS }}^{2} \\
& \stackrel{\sqrt{3.11}}{\lesssim s} \sup _{k \in \mathbb{N}_{0}}\langle k\rangle^{2(s+1)} e^{-\sigma|k|}\|\Phi\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}}\|u\|_{H^{s}} \lesssim s \sigma^{-s}\|\Phi\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}}\|u\|_{H^{s}}
\end{aligned}
$$

which proves the claimed estimate.
Further properties of $\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}$ can be found in the appendix B.2
3.1. Töplitz in time linear operators. We now consider $\varphi$-dependent families of linear operators on $L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$ i.e. absolutely convergent Fourier series $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \rightarrow L_{0}^{2}(\mathbb{T})$.

Definition 3.2. For $\sigma>0, m \in \mathbb{R}$ we consider $\mathcal{R} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}\right)$. We define the decay norm

$$
\begin{equation*}
|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma, m}:=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{\mathcal{R}}(\ell)\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}} \tag{3.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover, given $\gamma \in(0,1)$ and if $\mathcal{R}=\mathcal{R}(\varphi ; \omega)$ depends on the parameter $\omega \in \Omega$, we define

$$
\begin{align*}
|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma, m}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} & :=\sup _{\omega \in \Omega}|\mathcal{R}(\omega)|_{\sigma, m}+\gamma|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma, m+2} \\
|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma, m+2} & :=\sup _{\substack{\omega_{1}, \omega_{2} \in \Omega \\
\omega_{1} \neq \omega_{2}}}^{\operatorname{lip}} \frac{\left|\mathcal{R}\left(\omega_{1}\right)-\mathcal{R}\left(\omega_{2}\right)\right|_{\sigma, m+2}}{\left\|\omega_{1}-\omega_{2}\right\|_{\infty}} \tag{3.15}
\end{align*}
$$

If $m=0$ we write $|\cdot|_{\sigma}$ instead of $|\cdot|_{\sigma, m}$. By recalling (3.12), one can easily see that the following properties hold:

$$
\begin{align*}
& |\cdot|_{\sigma, m} \leq|\cdot|_{\sigma^{\prime}, m}, \quad|\cdot|_{\sigma, m}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \leq|\cdot|_{\sigma^{\prime}, m}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \quad \forall \sigma \leq \sigma^{\prime}  \tag{3.16}\\
& |\cdot|_{\sigma, m} \leq|\cdot|_{\sigma, m^{\prime}}, \quad|\cdot|_{\sigma, m}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \leq|\cdot|_{\sigma, m^{\prime}}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \quad \forall m^{\prime} \leq m
\end{align*}
$$

Definition 3.3. We say that $\mathcal{R} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}\right)$ is self-adjoint (resp. skew self-adjoint or unitary) if for all $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}$, the operato $\mathcal{R}(\varphi) \in \mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}$ is self-adjoint (resp. skew self-adjoint or unitary ).
Lemma 3.4. Let $N, \sigma, \rho>0, m, m^{\prime} \in \mathbb{R} \mathcal{R} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}\right), \mathcal{Q} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma+\rho, m^{\prime}}\right)$.
(i) The product operator $\mathcal{R} \mathcal{Q} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}}\right)$ with $|\mathcal{R} \mathcal{Q}|_{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}} \lesssim_{m} \rho^{-|m|}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma, m}|\mathcal{Q}|_{\sigma+\rho, m^{\prime}}$. If $\mathcal{R}(\omega)$, $\mathcal{Q}(\omega)$ depend on a parameter $\omega \in \Omega \subseteq R_{0}$, then $|\mathcal{R} \mathcal{Q}|_{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{m} \rho^{-(|m|+2)}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma, m}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}|\mathcal{Q}|_{\sigma+\rho, m^{\prime}}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}$.
(ii) The projected operator $\left|\Pi_{N}^{\perp} \mathcal{R}\right|_{\sigma, m} \leq e^{-\rho N}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma+\rho, m}$. If $\mathcal{R}(\omega)$ depends on a parameter $\omega \in \Omega \subseteq \mathrm{R}_{0}$, then the same statement holds by replacing $|\cdot|_{\sigma, m}$ with $\left.|\cdot|\right|_{\sigma, m} ^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}$.
(iii) The mean value $|[\widehat{\mathcal{R}}(0)]|_{\sigma, m} \leq|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma, m}$. Moreover, if $\mathcal{R}=\mathcal{R}(\omega)$ depends on a parameter $\omega \in \Omega \subseteq \mathrm{R}_{0}$, then the same statement holds by replacing $|\cdot|_{\sigma, m}$ with $\left.|\cdot|\right|_{\sigma, m} ^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}$.
Proof. Proof of (i). We write

$$
\mathcal{R}(\varphi) \mathcal{Q}(\varphi)=\sum_{\ell, k \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{\mathcal{R}}(\ell-k) \widehat{\mathcal{Q}}(k) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}
$$

Using that by triangular inequality, for any $\ell, k \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}, e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}} \leq e^{\sigma|\ell-k|_{\eta}} e^{\sigma|k|_{\eta}}$

$$
\begin{aligned}
|\mathcal{R} \mathcal{Q}|_{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}} & \leq \sum_{\ell, k \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{\sigma|\ell-k|_{\eta}} e^{\sigma|k|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{\mathcal{R}}(\ell-k) \widehat{\mathcal{Q}}(k)\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}}} \\
& L e m m \underset{\stackrel{\boxed{B} .3}{ }-(i)}{\vdots} \rho^{-|m|} \sum_{\ell, k \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{\sigma|\ell-k|_{\eta}} e^{\sigma|k|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{\mathcal{R}}(\ell-k)\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}}\|\widehat{\mathcal{Q}}(k)\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma+\rho, m^{\prime}}} \\
& \lesssim \rho^{-|m|}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma, m}|\mathcal{Q}|_{\sigma+\rho, m^{\prime}}
\end{aligned}
$$

Now we prove the Lipschitz estimate. Given $\omega_{1}, \omega_{2} \in \mathrm{R}_{0}$, we use the notation $\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} f:=f\left(\omega_{1}\right)-f\left(\omega_{2}\right)$. One has that

$$
\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}}(\mathcal{R} \mathcal{Q})=\left(\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \mathcal{R}\right) \mathcal{Q}\left(\omega_{1}\right)+\mathcal{R}\left(\omega_{2}\right)\left(\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \mathcal{Q}\right)
$$

Hence by the previous estimate one gets

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}}(\mathcal{R} \mathcal{Q})\right|_{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}+2} & \lesssim m \\
& \rho^{-|m|-2}\left|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \mathcal{R}\right|_{\sigma, m+2}\left|\mathcal{Q}\left(\omega_{1}\right)\right|_{m^{\prime}, \sigma+\rho}+\rho^{-|m|}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma, m}\left|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \mathcal{Q}\right|_{m^{\prime}+2, \sigma+\rho} \\
& \stackrel{\vdots .15)}{\lesssim m} \rho^{-(|m|+2)}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma, m}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}|\mathcal{Q}|_{\sigma+\rho, m^{\prime}}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}\left\|\omega_{1}-\omega_{2}\right\|_{\infty}
\end{aligned}
$$

The claimed statement then follows.
Proof of (ii). The proof is the same as the one of Lemma 2.3 ,
Proof of (iii). By recalling the definitions (3.8), (3.14), (3.15), one obtains that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& |[\widehat{\mathcal{R}}(0)]|_{\sigma, m}=\sup _{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}}\left\|\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{R}}(0) \Pi_{j}\right\|\langle j\rangle^{-m} \\
& |[\widehat{\mathcal{R}}(0)]|_{\sigma, m+2}=\sup _{\substack{\omega_{1}, \omega_{2} \in R_{0} \\
\omega_{1} \neq \omega_{2}}} \frac{1}{\left\|\omega_{1}-\omega_{2}\right\|_{\infty}} \sup _{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}}\left\|\Pi_{j}\left(\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \widehat{\mathcal{R}}(0)\right) \Pi_{j}\right\|\langle j\rangle^{-m-2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, one has that $|[\widehat{\mathcal{R}}(0)]|_{\sigma, m} \leq|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma, m}$ and $|[\widehat{\mathcal{R}}(0)]|_{\sigma, m+2}^{\text {lip }} \leq|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma, m+2}^{\text {lip }}$ which implies the claimed statement.

Iterating the estimate of Lemma 3.4 $(i)$, one has that if $\mathcal{R} \in \mathcal{H}^{\sigma+\rho}\left(\mathcal{B}^{\sigma+\rho, m}\right)$, then there exists a constant $C_{0}(m)>0$ such that for any $N \geq 1, \mathcal{R}^{N} \in \mathcal{H}^{\sigma}\left(\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m N}\right)$ and

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\mathcal{R}^{N}\right|_{\sigma, m N} \leq\left(C_{0}(m) \rho^{-|m|}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma+\rho, m}\right)^{N-1}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma, m} \\
& \left|\mathcal{R}^{N}\right|_{\sigma, m N}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \leq\left(C_{0}(m)^{N-1} \rho^{-(|m|+2)}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma+\rho, m}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}\right)^{N-1}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma, m}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \tag{3.17}
\end{align*}
$$

Lemma 3.5. Let $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathbb{C},(x, \varphi) \mapsto a(x, \varphi)$ be in $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}\right)$. Then the multplication operator $\mathcal{M}_{a}$ : $u \mapsto$ au satisfies $\left|\mathcal{M}_{a}\right|_{\sigma} \lesssim \rho^{-1}\|a\|_{\sigma+\rho}$. If $a(x, \varphi ; \omega), \omega \in \Omega \subseteq R_{0}$ is Lipschitz w.r. to $\omega$, then $\left|\mathcal{M}_{a}\right|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim$ $\rho^{-1}\|a\|_{\sigma+\rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}$.
Proof. We write

$$
a(\varphi, \cdot)=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{a}(\ell, \cdot) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}
$$

and consequently

$$
\mathcal{M}_{a}(\varphi)=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{a}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi} \quad \text { where } \quad \widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{a}(\ell):=\mathcal{M}_{\widehat{a}(\ell, \cdot)}
$$

Therefore

$$
\left|\mathcal{M}_{a}\right|_{\sigma}=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}}\left\|\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{a}(\ell)\right\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}} \stackrel{L e m m a \boxed{B .4}}{\lesssim} \rho^{-1} \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{a}(\ell, \cdot)\|_{\sigma+\rho} \lesssim \rho^{-1}\|a\|_{\sigma+\rho}
$$

Given $\omega_{1}, \omega_{2} \in R_{0}$, arguing as above, one can estimate $\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \mathcal{M}_{a}=\mathcal{M}_{\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} a}$ in terms of $\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} a$, therefore the Lipschitz estimate follows.

Let $m \in \mathbb{Z}$. We recall that the operator $\partial_{x}^{m}$ is defined by setting

$$
\begin{equation*}
\partial_{x}^{m}[1]=0, \quad \partial_{x}^{m}\left[e^{\mathrm{i} j x}\right]=\mathrm{i}^{m} j^{m} e^{\mathrm{i} j x} \quad j \neq 0 \tag{3.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

Lemma 3.6. Let $\sigma, \rho>0, m, m^{\prime} \in \mathbb{Z}, a \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}\right)$.
(i) We have $\partial_{x}^{m} a \partial_{x}^{m^{\prime}} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}}\right)$ and $\left|\partial_{x}^{m} a \partial_{x}^{m^{\prime}}\right|_{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}} \lesssim \rho^{-|m|}\|a\|_{\sigma+\rho}$. If $a(\cdot ; \omega)$, $\omega \in \Omega$ is Lipschitz w.r. to $\omega$, then $\left|\partial_{x}^{m} a \partial_{x}^{m^{\prime}}\right|_{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim \rho^{-|m|}\|a\|_{\sigma+\rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}$.
(ii) For any $N \in \mathbb{N}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\partial_{x}^{m} a \partial_{x}^{m^{\prime}}=\sum_{i=0}^{N-1} c_{i, m}\left(\partial_{x}^{i} a\right) \partial_{x}^{m+m^{\prime}-i}+\mathcal{R}_{N}(a) \tag{3.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the remainder $\mathcal{R}_{N}(a)$ satisfies the estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\mathcal{R}_{N}(a)\right|_{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}-N} \lesssim_{m, N} \rho^{-(2 N+|m|+1)}\|a\|_{\sigma+\rho} . \tag{3.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover, one has $c_{0, m}=1, c_{1, m}=m$. If $a(\cdot ; \omega), \omega \in \Omega$ is Lipschitz w.r. to $\omega$, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\mathcal{R}_{N}(a)\right|_{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}-N}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{m, N} \rho^{-(2 N+|m|+1)}\|a\|_{\sigma+\rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \tag{3.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

(iii) Let $b(\cdot ; \omega) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}\right), \omega \in \Omega$ and set $\mathcal{A}=a \partial_{x}^{m}, \mathcal{B}:=b \partial_{x}^{m^{\prime}}$. Then $\mathcal{A B} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}}\right)$ satisfies, for any $N \geq 1$, the expansion

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{A B}=a b \partial_{x}^{m+m^{\prime}}+m a b_{x} \partial_{x}^{m+m^{\prime}-1}+\sum_{i=2}^{N-1} c_{i, m} a\left(\partial_{x}^{i} b\right) \partial_{x}^{m+m^{\prime}-i}+\mathcal{R}_{N}(a, b) \tag{3.22}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $c_{m, i} \in \mathbb{R}$ for any $i=2, \ldots, N-1$, the remainder $\mathcal{R}_{N}(a, b)$ satisfies the estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\mathcal{R}_{N}(a, b)\right|_{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}-N}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{m, m^{\prime}, N} \rho^{-\kappa}\|a\|_{\sigma+\rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}\|b\|_{\sigma+\rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \tag{3.23}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some constant $\kappa=\kappa\left(m, m^{\prime}, N\right)>0$. As a consequence for any $N \geq 1$, the commutator $[\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{B}]$, admits the expansion

$$
[\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{B}]=\left(m a b_{x}-m^{\prime} a_{x} b\right) \partial_{x}^{m+m^{\prime}-1}+\sum_{i=2}^{N-1}\left(c_{m, i} a\left(\partial_{x}^{i} b\right)-c_{m^{\prime}, i}\left(\partial_{x}^{i} a\right) b\right) \partial_{x}^{m+m^{\prime}-i}+\mathcal{R}_{N}(a, b)-\mathcal{R}_{N}(b, a)
$$

Proof. Proof of (i). It follows by Lemmata 3.4, 3.5 and using that for any $p \in \mathbb{Z}, \sigma>0,\left|\partial_{x}^{p}\right|_{\sigma, p}=$ $\mid \partial_{x}^{p} \operatorname{Lip}_{\sigma, p}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \leq 1$.
Proof of $(i i)$. Let $\mathcal{R}:=\partial_{x}^{m} a \partial_{x}^{m^{\prime}}$. Then $\mathcal{R}(\varphi)=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{\mathcal{R}}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \cdot \varphi}$, where for any $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}$, the operator $\widehat{\mathcal{R}}(\ell)$ admits the matrix representation $\left(\widehat{\mathcal{R}}_{j}^{j^{\prime}}(\ell)\right)_{j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{Z}}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\widehat{\mathcal{R}}_{j}^{j^{\prime}}(\ell)=\mathrm{i}^{m+m^{\prime}} j^{m} \widehat{a}\left(\ell, j-j^{\prime}\right) j^{\prime m^{\prime}}, \quad \forall j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{Z} \backslash\{0\} \tag{3.24}
\end{equation*}
$$

We write the Taylor expansion

$$
\begin{equation*}
j^{m}=j^{\prime m}+m j^{\prime m-1}\left(j-j^{\prime}\right)+\sum_{k=2}^{N-1} c_{m, k} j^{\prime m-k}\left(j-j^{\prime}\right)^{k}+r_{N}\left(j, j^{\prime}\right) \tag{3.25}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the remainder $r_{N}\left(j, j^{\prime}\right)$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
r_{N}\left(j, j^{\prime}\right):=c_{N, m} \int_{0}^{1}(1-\tau)^{N-1}\left(j^{\prime}+\tau\left(j-j^{\prime}\right)\right)^{m-N} d \tau\left(j-j^{\prime}\right)^{N} \tag{3.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

By using the Petree inequality, one has that

$$
\frac{\left(j^{\prime}+\tau\left(j-j^{\prime}\right)\right)^{m-N}}{j^{\prime m-N}} \lesssim_{m, N}\left\langle j-j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{N+|m|}
$$

This latter inequality, implies that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|r_{N}\left(j, j^{\prime}\right)\right| \lesssim m, N\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{m-N}\left\langle j-j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{2 N+|m|} \tag{3.27}
\end{equation*}
$$

By the definition (3.24) and using the expansion (3.24), we get the the operator $\mathcal{R}$ can be expanded as

$$
\mathcal{R}(\varphi)=a \partial_{x}^{m+m^{\prime}}+m\left(\partial_{x} a\right) \partial_{x}^{m+m^{\prime}-1}+\sum_{i=2}^{N-1} c_{m, i}\left(\partial_{x}^{i} a\right) \partial_{x}^{m+m^{\prime}-i}+\mathcal{R}_{N}(\varphi)
$$

where the operator $\mathcal{R}_{N}(\varphi)=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{\mathcal{R}}_{N}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}$ and for any $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}$, the operator $\widehat{\mathcal{R}}_{N}(\ell)$ admits the matrix representation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\widehat{\mathcal{R}}_{N}(\ell)\right)_{j}^{j^{\prime}}:=\mathrm{i}^{m+m^{\prime}} \widehat{a}\left(\ell, j-j^{\prime}\right) r_{N}\left(j, j^{\prime}\right) j^{\prime m^{\prime}}, \quad j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{Z} \backslash\{0\} \tag{3.28}
\end{equation*}
$$

By (3.27), using that $\widehat{a}(\ell, \cdot) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}\right)$, one gets the estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\widehat{\mathcal{R}}_{j}^{j^{\prime}}(\ell)\right| \lesssim\left\langle j-j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{2 N+|m|} e^{-(\sigma+\rho)\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{m+m^{\prime}-N}\|\widehat{a}(\ell, \cdot)\|_{\sigma+\rho} \tag{3.29}
\end{equation*}
$$

Furthermore, using that

$$
\left\langle j-j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{2 N+|m|} e^{-\frac{\rho}{2}\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|} \lesssim_{N, m} \rho^{-(2 N+|m|)}
$$

one gets the estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\widehat{\mathcal{R}}_{j}^{j^{\prime}}(\ell)\right| \lesssim \rho^{-(2 N+|m|)} e^{-\left(\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}\right)\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{m+m^{\prime}-N}\|\widehat{a}(\ell, \cdot)\|_{\sigma+\rho} \tag{3.30}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now if $j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$, using the for any $\delta>0, e^{-\delta\left|j+j^{\prime}\right|} \leq e^{-\delta\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|}$, the latter estimate implies also the estimate on the $2 \times 2$ block $\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{R}}_{N}(\ell) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}$ of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{R}}_{N}(\ell) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\| \lesssim m, N \rho^{-(2 N+|m|)} e^{-\left(\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2}\right)\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{m+m^{\prime}-N}\|\widehat{a}(\ell, \cdot)\|_{\sigma+\rho}, \quad \forall j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0} \tag{3.31}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then for any $j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$, one has that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{\sigma\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\|\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{R}}_{N}(\ell) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{N-\left(m+m^{\prime}\right)} \lesssim m, N \rho^{-(2 N+|m|)}\|\widehat{a}(\ell, \cdot)\|_{\sigma+\rho} \sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{-\frac{\rho}{2}\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|} \\
& \lesssim m, N \\
& \rho^{-(2 N+|m|+1)}\|\widehat{a}(\ell, \cdot)\|_{\sigma+\rho}
\end{aligned}
$$

which implies that

$$
\left\|\widehat{\mathcal{R}}_{N}(\ell)\right\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}, m+m^{\prime}-N} \lesssim m, N \rho^{-(2 N+|m|+1)}\|\widehat{a}(\ell, \cdot)\|_{\sigma+\rho}
$$

By using this latter estimate one gets that

$$
\left|\mathcal{R}_{N}\right|_{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}-N} \lesssim m, N \rho^{-(2 N+|m|+1)} \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{a}(\ell, \cdot)\|_{\sigma+\rho} \lesssim_{m, N} \rho^{-(2 N+|m|+1)}\|a\|_{\sigma+\rho}
$$

which is exactly the claimed estimate (3.20).
If $a$ depends on the parameter $\omega \in \Omega \subseteq R_{0}$, given $\omega_{1}, \omega_{2} \in \Omega$, one expands the operator $\partial_{x}^{m}\left(\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} a\right) \partial_{x}^{m^{\prime}}$ as in (3.19) where $a$ is replaced by $\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} a$ and the remainder $\mathcal{R}_{N}\left(\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} a\right)$ is estimated in term of $\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} a$. The Lipschitz estimate then follows.
Proof of ( iii ). The claimed expansion (3.22) follows by a repeated application of the item ( $i$ ). The estimates of the remainder $\mathcal{R}_{N}(a, b)$ follows by using the estimates of the items $(i)$ and $(i i)$ and by using the composition Lemma 3.4. The expansion of the commutator follows easily by expanding $\mathcal{A B}$ and $\mathcal{B} \mathcal{A}$.

Lemma 3.7 (Exponential map). Let $\sigma>0, \rho \in(0,1), m \geq 0$ and $\mathcal{R}(\omega) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma+\rho,-m}\right), \omega \in \Omega \subseteq R_{0}$ and assume that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\rho^{-2}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma+\rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \leq \delta \tag{3.32}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some $\delta \in(0,1)$ small enough. Then, for any $N \geq 1$, the map $\Phi_{N}:=\exp (\mathcal{R})-\sum_{n=0}^{N-1} \frac{\mathcal{R}^{n}}{n!} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-N m}\right)$ with

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\Phi_{N}\right|_{\sigma,-N m}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim\left(C_{0} \rho^{-(|m|+2)}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma+\rho,-m}\right)^{N} \tag{3.33}
\end{equation*}
$$

As a consequence $\exp (\mathcal{R}) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma}\right)$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
|\exp (\mathcal{R})|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \leq 1+C \rho^{-(|m|+2)}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma+\rho,-m}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \tag{3.34}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some constant $C>0$.
Proof. In order to simplify notations for any $n \in \mathbb{R}$, we write $|\cdot|_{\sigma, n}$ instaed of $|\cdot|_{\sigma, n}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}$. Let $\Phi:=\exp (\mathcal{R})$. Then $\Phi-\mathrm{Id}=\sum_{n \geq 1} \frac{\mathcal{R}^{n}}{n!}$. By (3.16), one has that since $\mathcal{R} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-m}\right)$, then $\mathcal{R} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma}\right)$ and $|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma} \leq|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma,-m}$. By using the estimate (3.17), one obtains that for any integer $n \geq 1, \mathcal{R}^{n} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma}\right)$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\mathcal{R}^{n}\right|_{\sigma} \leq\left(C_{0} \rho^{-2}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma+\rho}\right)^{n-1}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma} \tag{3.35}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some constant $C_{0}>0$. Now, we write

$$
\Phi_{N}=\sum_{n \geq N} \frac{\mathcal{R}^{n}}{n!}=\sum_{k \geq 0} \frac{\mathcal{R}^{k}}{(k+N)!} \mathcal{R}^{N}
$$

By using the estimate (3.35), one gets that $\sum_{k \geq 0} \frac{\mathcal{R}^{k}}{(k+N)!} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma}\right)$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\sum_{k \geq 0} \frac{\mathcal{R}^{k}}{(k+N)!}\right|_{\sigma} \leq 1+\sum_{k \geq 1} \frac{1}{k!}\left(C_{0} \rho^{-2}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma+\rho}\right)^{k-1}|\mathcal{R}|_{\sigma} \stackrel{\sqrt{3.32}}{\leq} C_{1} \tag{3.36}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some constant $C_{1}>0$. By applying Lemma 3.4, one has that $\mathcal{R}^{N} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-N m}\right)$ and $\Phi_{N}=$ $\sum_{k \geq 0} \frac{\mathcal{R}^{k}}{(k+N)!} \mathcal{R}^{N} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-N m}\right)$ and using also the estimate (3.36), one obtains that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\Phi_{N}\right|_{\sigma,-N m} \lesssim \rho^{-2}\left|\mathcal{R}^{N}\right|_{\sigma+\frac{\rho}{2},-N m} \tag{3.37}
\end{equation*}
$$

The claimed estimate (3.33) then follows by applying (3.17). The estimate (3.34) follows by triangular inequality and by applying the estimate (3.33) for $N=1$.

## 4. Normal form

As we said in the introduction we want to conjugate to constant coefficients the Schödinger equation $\partial_{t} u=\mathcal{L}(\omega t) u$ where

$$
\mathcal{L}(\varphi):=\mathrm{i}\left(1+\varepsilon \mathcal{V}_{2}(x, \varphi)\right) \partial_{x x}+\varepsilon \mathrm{i} \mathcal{V}_{1}(x, \varphi) \partial_{x}+\varepsilon \mathrm{i} \mathcal{V}_{0}(x, \varphi)
$$

We assume that the functions $\mathcal{V}_{0}, \mathcal{V}_{1}, \mathcal{V}_{2} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\bar{\sigma}}^{\infty} \times \mathbb{T}_{\bar{\sigma}}\right)$, for some $\bar{\sigma}>0$ satisfy the condition (1.6), so that $\mathcal{L}(\varphi)$ is an $L^{2}$ skew selfadjoint linear operator.
4.1. Normalization of the $x$-dependence of the highest order term. We consider an operator induced by an analytic diffeomorphism of the torus

$$
(x, \varphi) \mapsto(x+\beta(x, \varphi), \varphi)
$$

where $\beta$ is a real on real analytic function on the infinite dimensional torus that will be determined later. We make tha ansatz that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\beta \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma_{1}} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma_{1}}^{\infty}\right), \quad\|\beta\|_{\sigma} \lesssim_{\sigma_{1}, \bar{\sigma}} \delta, \quad \forall 0<\sigma_{1}<\bar{\sigma} \tag{4.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

By Proposition 2.13, for any $0<\sigma_{1}<\bar{\sigma}$ there exists $\delta_{0}\left(\sigma_{1}, \bar{\sigma}\right)$ such that for any $\delta \leq \delta_{0}$, the map $(x, \varphi) \mapsto$ $(x+\beta(x, \varphi), \varphi)$ is invertible, with inverse given by $(y, \varphi) \mapsto(y+\widetilde{\beta}(y, \varphi), \varphi)$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\widetilde{\beta} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma_{2}} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma_{2}}^{\infty}\right), \quad\|\widetilde{\beta}\|_{\sigma_{2}} \lesssim_{\sigma_{1}, \sigma_{2}}\|\beta\|_{\sigma_{1}}, \quad \forall \sigma_{2}<\sigma_{1}<\bar{\sigma} \tag{4.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

We now define the operator

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Phi^{(1)}(\varphi)[u]:=\sqrt{1+\beta_{x}(x, \varphi)} u(x+\beta(x, \varphi)) . \tag{4.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

A direct calculation shows that this map is unitary and, if $\beta$ is appropriately small, invertible with inverse given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Phi^{(1)}(\varphi)^{-1}[u]:=\sqrt{1+\widetilde{\beta}_{y}(y, \varphi)} u(y+\widetilde{\beta}(y, \varphi)) \tag{4.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$ with $\sigma<\sigma_{2}$. Note that one has the relation

$$
\begin{equation*}
1+\widetilde{\beta}_{y}(y, \varphi)=\frac{1}{1+\beta_{x}(y+\widetilde{\beta}(y, \varphi), \varphi)}, \quad 1+\beta_{x}(x, \varphi)=\frac{1}{1+\widetilde{\beta}_{y}(x+\beta(x, \varphi), \varphi)} . \tag{4.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

The following lemma holds.
Lemma 4.1. For any $\sigma<\sigma^{\prime}<\bar{\sigma}$, there exists $\delta \equiv \delta\left(\sigma, \sigma^{\prime}, \bar{\sigma}\right) \in(0,1)$ such that if $\varepsilon \in(0, \delta)$ the following holds. Define

$$
\begin{align*}
& m_{2}(\varphi):=\left(\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{\mathbb{T}} \frac{d x}{\sqrt{1+\varepsilon \mathcal{V}_{2}(x, \varphi)}} d x\right)^{-2} \\
& \beta(x, \varphi):=\partial_{x}^{-1}\left[\frac{\sqrt{m_{2}(\varphi)}}{\sqrt{1+\varepsilon \mathcal{V}_{2}(x, \varphi)}}-1\right] \tag{4.6}
\end{align*}
$$

(i) the map $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma^{\prime}}\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)\right)$, $\varphi \mapsto \Phi^{(1)}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}$ is bounded.
(ii) For any $s \geq 0$, the map $\mathbb{T}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(H^{s}(\mathbb{T}), H^{s}(\mathbb{T})\right)$, $\varphi \mapsto \Phi^{(1)}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}$ is bounded.
(iii) $\Phi^{(1)}(\varphi)$ transforms the operator $\mathcal{L}(\varphi)$ into

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}^{(1)}(\varphi):=\left(\Phi_{\omega *}^{(1)}\right) \mathcal{L}(\varphi)=\operatorname{i} m_{2}(\varphi) \partial_{x}^{2}+a_{1}(x, \varphi) \partial_{x}+a_{0}(x, \varphi) . \tag{4.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the functions $m_{2} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right), \beta, \widetilde{\beta}, a_{1}, a_{0} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$ are independent of the parameter $\omega$ and satisfy the estimates

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|m_{2}-1\right\|_{\sigma},\|\beta\|_{\sigma},\|\widetilde{\beta}\|_{\sigma},\left\|a_{1}\right\|_{\sigma},\left\|a_{0}\right\|_{\sigma} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon \tag{4.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

Finally $\mathcal{L}^{(1)}$ is kew self-adjoint, hence $m_{2}(\varphi), a_{1}(x, \varphi)$ are real on real while $a_{0}=-\bar{a}_{0}+\partial_{x} a_{1}$.
Proof. The proof of the item (i) follows by the definitions (4.3), (4.4), by using the estimates on $\beta, \widetilde{\beta}$ (4.8) and by applying Lemmata 2.5, 2.15.
To prove the item (ii) we argue as follows. Since $\beta$ and $\widetilde{\beta}$ are analytic, then for any $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}$ one has $\beta(\varphi, \cdot), \widetilde{\beta}(\varphi, \cdot) \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}(\mathbb{T})$ and $\sup _{\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}}\|\beta(\varphi, \cdot)\|_{\mathcal{C}^{s}(\mathbb{T})}, \sup _{\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}}\|\widetilde{\beta}(\varphi, \cdot)\|_{\mathcal{C}^{s}(\mathbb{T})}<\infty$ for any $s \geq 0$. A direct calculation then shows that $\sup _{\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}}\|\Phi(\varphi)\|_{\mathcal{B}\left(H^{s}(\mathbb{T}), H^{s}(\mathbb{T})\right)} \leq C\left(\sup _{\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}}\|\beta(\varphi, \cdot)\|_{\mathcal{C}^{s}(\mathbb{T})}\right)$ and

$$
\sup _{\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}}\left\|\Phi(\varphi)^{-1}\right\|_{\mathcal{B}\left(H^{s}(\mathbb{T}), H^{s}(\mathbb{T})\right)} \leq C\left(\sup _{\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}}\|\widetilde{\beta}(\varphi, \cdot)\|_{\mathcal{C}^{s}(\mathbb{T})}\right)
$$

and the result follows.
In order to prove (iii) we remark that the map $\Phi^{(1)}(\varphi)$ satisfies the following conjugation rules:

$$
\begin{align*}
& \Phi^{(1)}(\varphi)^{-1} \circ a(x, \varphi) \circ \Phi^{(1)}(\varphi)=a(y+\widetilde{\beta}(y, \varphi), \varphi) \\
& \Phi^{(1)}(\varphi)^{-1} \circ \partial_{x} \circ \Phi^{(1)}(\varphi)=\left(1+\beta_{x}(y+\widetilde{\beta}(y, \varphi), \varphi)\right) \partial_{y}+\frac{1}{2}\left(1+\widetilde{\beta}_{y}(y, \varphi)\right) \beta_{x x}(y+\widetilde{\beta}(y, \varphi), \varphi)  \tag{4.9}\\
& \Phi^{(1)}(\varphi)^{-1} \omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \Phi^{(1)}(\varphi)=\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \beta(y+\widetilde{\beta}(y, \varphi), \varphi) \partial_{y}+\frac{1}{2}\left(1+\widetilde{\beta}_{y}(y, \varphi)\right) \omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \beta_{x}(y+\widetilde{\beta}(y, \varphi), \varphi)
\end{align*}
$$

Then, recalling (2.2), the transformed operator is

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}^{(1)}(\varphi)= & \mathrm{i} a_{2}(y, \varphi) \partial_{y}^{2}+a_{1}(y, \varphi) \partial_{y}+a_{0}(y, \varphi) \\
a_{2} & :=\left(\left(1+\varepsilon \mathcal{V}_{2}\right)\left(1+\beta_{x}\right)^{2}\right)_{x=y+\widetilde{\beta}(y, \varphi)}, \\
a_{1} & :=\left(2 \mathrm{i}\left(1+\varepsilon \mathcal{V}_{2}\right) \beta_{x x}+\varepsilon \mathrm{i} \mathcal{V}_{1}\left(1+\beta_{x}\right)-\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \beta\right)_{x=y+\widetilde{\beta}(y, \varphi)}  \tag{4.10}\\
a_{0}: & :\left.\mathrm{i} \sqrt{1+\widetilde{\beta}_{y}}\left(\left(1+\varepsilon \mathcal{V}_{2}\right) \partial_{x x} \sqrt{1+\beta_{x}}\right)\right|_{x=y+\widetilde{\beta}(y, \varphi)} \\
& \quad+\left.\frac{1}{2} \mathrm{i}\left(1+\widetilde{\beta}_{y}\right)\left(\varepsilon \mathcal{V}_{1} \beta_{x x}+\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \beta_{x}\right)\right|_{x=y+\widetilde{\beta}(y, \varphi)}+\varepsilon \mathcal{V}_{0}(y, \varphi+\widetilde{\beta}(y, \varphi))
\end{align*}
$$

By the definitions of the functions $\beta(x, \varphi)$ and $m_{2}(\varphi)$ given in (4.6) one gets

$$
\begin{equation*}
a_{2}(x, \varphi)=m_{2}(\varphi), \quad \text { namely } \quad\left(1+\varepsilon \mathcal{V}_{2}\right)\left(1+\beta_{x}\right)^{2}=m_{2}(\varphi) \tag{4.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

hence the operator $\mathcal{L}^{(1)}(\varphi)$ in (4.10) takes the form (4.7). Since $\Phi^{(1)}$ is unitary, by construction $\mathcal{L}^{(1)}$ is skew self-adjoint.

Since $\mathcal{V}_{2} \in \mathcal{H}_{x, \varphi}^{\bar{\sigma}}$, by applying Lemma B.6, (applied to the analytic function $f(u)=\frac{1}{\sqrt{1+u}},|u| \leq \frac{1}{2}$ ) and by the definition (4.6), one gets that for $\varepsilon$ small enough, $\beta \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma_{1}} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma_{1}}^{\infty}\right)$, $m_{2} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma_{1}}^{\infty}\right)$ for any $0<\sigma_{1}<\bar{\sigma}$. Using tha mean value theorem, one gets the estimate, $\|\beta\|_{\sigma_{1}},\left\|m_{2}-1\right\|_{\sigma_{1}} \lesssim_{\sigma_{1}, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon$. The ansatz (4.1) is then proved. The ansatz (4.2), follows by Proposition 2.13, Finally, by applying Lemmata B.6, 2.15, 2.7) and using that $\mathcal{V}_{2}, \mathcal{V}_{1}, \mathcal{V}_{0} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\bar{\sigma}} \times \mathbb{T}_{\bar{\sigma}}^{\infty}\right)$, one deduces the claimed properties on the functions $a_{0}$ and $a_{1}$.
4.2. Reduction to constant coefficients of the highest order term. Our next purpose is to eliminate the $\varphi$-dependence from the highest order coefficient $m_{2}(\varphi) \partial_{x x}$ of the operator $\mathcal{L}^{(1)}(\varphi)$ in (4.7). To achieve this we conjugate the equation $\partial_{t} u=\mathrm{i} \mathcal{L}^{(1)}(\omega t) u$ by means of a reparametrization of time $t \mapsto t+\alpha(\omega t)$, where $\alpha$ is a suitable analytic function which has to be determined. More precisely we consider the change of varialbles

$$
\begin{equation*}
u(t, x)=\Phi^{(2)} v(t, x):=v(x, t+\alpha(\omega t)), \quad(x, t) \in \mathbb{T} \times \mathbb{R} \tag{4.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

We assume that $\alpha(\varphi)$ is real on real and satisfies the ansatz

$$
\begin{equation*}
\alpha \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma_{1}}^{\infty}\right), \quad\|\alpha\|_{\sigma_{1}} \lesssim_{\sigma_{1}, \bar{\sigma}} \delta, \quad \forall 0<\sigma_{1}<\bar{\sigma} \tag{4.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

By applying Proposition 2.13, for any $\sigma_{2}<\bar{\sigma}$ there exists $\delta_{0}=\delta_{0}\left(\sigma_{2}, \sigma_{1}, \bar{\sigma}\right)$ small enough such that if $\delta \leq \delta_{0}$, the $\operatorname{map} \varphi \mapsto \varphi+\omega \alpha(\varphi)$ is invertible with inverse given by $\vartheta \mapsto \vartheta+\omega \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\widetilde{\alpha} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma_{2}}^{\infty}\right), \quad\|\widetilde{\alpha}\|_{\sigma_{2}} \lesssim \sigma_{1}, \sigma_{2}\|\alpha\|_{\sigma_{1}}, \quad \forall \sigma_{2}<\sigma_{1}<\bar{\sigma} \tag{4.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

The inverse of the map $\Phi^{(2)}$ in (4.12) is then given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\Phi^{(2)}\right)^{-1} u(x, \tau):=u(x, \tau+\widetilde{\alpha}(\omega \tau)) \tag{4.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Remark 4.2. If $u(x)$ is a function independent of the $\varphi$, then $\left(\Phi^{(2)}\right)^{ \pm 1} u=u$.
The following lemma holds.
Lemma 4.3. Let $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$. For any $\sigma<\bar{\sigma}$ there exists $\delta(\sigma, \bar{\sigma})>0$ such that if $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \leq \delta$, then, setting

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lambda_{2}:=\widehat{m}_{2}(0)=\int_{\mathbb{T}^{\infty}} m_{2}(\varphi) d \varphi, \quad \alpha:=\left(\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi}\right)^{-1}\left[\frac{m_{2}}{\lambda_{2}}-1\right] \tag{4.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

then $\Phi^{(2)}$ transforms the operator $\mathcal{L}^{(1)}(\varphi)$ in

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}^{(2)}(\vartheta)=\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x}^{2}+b_{1}(\vartheta, x) \partial_{x}+b_{0}(\vartheta, x) \tag{4.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

The constant $\lambda_{2} \in \mathbb{R}$ is independent of $\omega$. For all $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$ the functions $\alpha(\cdot ; \omega), \widetilde{\alpha}(\cdot ; \omega) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right), b_{1}(\cdot ; \omega), \mathrm{i} b_{0}(\cdot ; \omega) \in$ $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$ are well defined and real on real. Furthermore, for any $\Omega \subseteq \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$ the following estimates hold:

$$
\left|\lambda_{2}-1\right|,\left\|b_{0}\right\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)},\left\|b_{1}\right\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim \varepsilon, \quad\|\alpha\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)},\|\widetilde{\alpha}\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1}
$$

Proof. A direct calculation shows that formula (2.2) reads

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}^{(2)}(\vartheta):=\left(\Phi_{\omega *}^{(2)}\right) \mathcal{L}^{(1)}(\varphi)=\frac{1}{\rho(\vartheta)} \mathcal{L}^{(1)}(\vartheta+\omega \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)), \quad \rho(\vartheta):=1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \alpha(\vartheta+\omega \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)) \tag{4.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that, since $\mathcal{L}^{(1)}(\omega t)$ is skew self-adjoint then also $\mathcal{L}^{(2)}(\omega t)$ is skew self-adjoint. By (4.18), one has

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}^{(2)}(\vartheta) & =\mathrm{i} b_{2}(\vartheta) \partial_{x}^{2}+b_{1}(\vartheta, x) \partial_{x}+b_{0}(\vartheta, x) \\
b_{2}(\vartheta) & :=\left.\left[\frac{m_{2}}{1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \alpha}\right]\right|_{\varphi=\vartheta+\omega \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)} \\
b_{1}(\vartheta, x) & :=\left.\left[\frac{a_{1}}{1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \alpha}\right]\right|_{\varphi=\vartheta+\omega \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)}  \tag{4.19}\\
b_{0}(\vartheta, x) & :=\left.\left[\frac{a_{0}}{1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \alpha}\right]\right|_{\varphi=\vartheta+\omega \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)}
\end{align*}
$$

By the definitions of $\alpha(\varphi)$ and $\lambda_{2} \in \mathbb{R}$ given in (4.16), one obtains that

$$
\begin{equation*}
b_{2}(\vartheta)=\lambda_{2}, \quad \text { namely } \quad \frac{m_{2}(\varphi)}{1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \alpha(\varphi)}=\lambda_{2} \tag{4.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

and therefore the linear operator $\mathcal{L}^{(2)}(\varphi)$ defined in (4.19) takes the form given in (4.17). Note that the function $m_{2}(\varphi)$ defined in (4.6) is independent of $\omega$ and therefore also $\lambda_{2}$ does not depend on $\omega$. By applying Lemma 4.1, by the definition (4.16) and by Lemmata 2.11-(ii), 2.13, one gets that $\left|\lambda_{2}-1\right| \lesssim \varepsilon$ and that for any $0<\sigma<\bar{\sigma}$, for $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \leq \delta$, for some $\delta=\delta(\sigma, \bar{\sigma})$ small enough, $\alpha, \widetilde{\alpha} \in \mathcal{H}\left(T_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$ with $\|\alpha\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)},\|\widetilde{\alpha}\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon \gamma^{-1}$. Finally, recalling the definitions (4.19), using the properties on $a_{0}$ and $a_{1}$ stated in Lemma 4.1 and by applying Lemmata B. 6 (with $f(u)=\frac{1}{1+u},|u| \leq \frac{1}{2}$ ), 2.15, 2.9f(ii), we can deduce the claimed properties on $b_{0}$ and $b_{1}$.
4.3. Elimination of the $x$-dependence from the first order term. The next aim is to eliminate the dependence on $x$ from the first order term in (4.17). To this aim, we conjugate the vector field $\mathcal{L}^{(2)}(\varphi)$ by means of a multiplication operator

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Phi^{(3)}(\varphi): u \mapsto e^{\mathrm{i} p(x, \varphi)} u \tag{4.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $p$ is an analytic real on real function which has to be determined. The following lemma holds.
Lemma 4.4. Let $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$. For any $0<\sigma<\bar{\sigma}$ there exists $\delta(\sigma, \bar{\sigma})>0$ such that if $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \leq \delta$, the following holds. Define

$$
\begin{equation*}
m_{1}(\varphi):=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{\mathbb{T}} b_{1}(x, \varphi) d x, \quad p(x, \varphi):=\frac{\partial_{x}^{-1}\left[b_{1}(x, \varphi)-m_{1}(\varphi)\right]}{2 \lambda_{2}} \tag{4.22}
\end{equation*}
$$

(i) the map $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)\right)$, $\varphi \mapsto \Phi^{(3)}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}$ is bounded.
(ii) For any $s \geq 0$, the map $\mathbb{T}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(H^{s}(\mathbb{T}), H^{s}(\mathbb{T})\right), \varphi \mapsto \Phi^{(3)}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}$ is bounded.
(iii) the operator $\Phi^{(3)}(\varphi)$ transforms $\mathcal{L}^{(2)}(\varphi)$ in

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}^{(3)}(\varphi)=\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+m_{1}(\varphi) \partial_{x}+c_{0}(x, \varphi) \tag{4.23}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the functions $p(\cdot ; \omega)$, $\mathrm{i} c_{0}(\cdot ; \omega) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$, $m_{1}(\cdot ; \omega) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$ are real on real, well defined for $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$ and satisfy for $\Omega \subseteq \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$ the estimates

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|p\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)},\left\|c_{0}\right\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)},\left\|m_{1}\right\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon . \tag{4.24}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Item (i) follows by the definition (4.21), by Lemmata 2.5, B. 6 and by the estimates (4.24) on $p$, which are a straightforward computation.
(ii) Since $p$ is analytic, then $p(\varphi, \cdot) \in \mathcal{C}^{\infty}(\mathbb{T})$ for any $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}$ and $M(s):=\sup _{\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}}\|p(\varphi, \cdot)\|_{\mathcal{C}^{s}(\mathbb{T})}<\infty$ for any $s \geq 0$. A direct calculation shows that
$\sup _{\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}}\left\|\Phi^{(3)}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}\right\|_{\mathcal{B}\left(H^{s}(\mathbb{T})\right)} \leq \sup _{\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}}\|\exp (\mathrm{i} p)\|_{\mathcal{C}^{s}(\mathbb{T})} \leq \exp (M(s))$. The latter estimate proves item (ii). (iii) A direct calculation shows that

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}^{(3)}(\varphi) & :=\left(\Phi_{\omega *}^{(3)}\right) \mathcal{L}^{(2)}(\varphi)=\Phi^{(3)}(\varphi)^{-1} \mathcal{L}^{(2)}(\varphi) \Phi^{(3)}(\varphi)-\Phi^{(3)}(\varphi)^{-1} \omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \Phi^{(3)}(\varphi)  \tag{4.25}\\
& =\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+c_{1}(x, \varphi) \partial_{x}+c_{0}(x, \varphi)
\end{align*}
$$

where

$$
\begin{align*}
& c_{0}:=-\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} p_{x}^{2}-\lambda_{2} p_{x x}+\mathrm{i} b_{1} p_{x}-\mathrm{i} \omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} p+b_{0}  \tag{4.26}\\
& c_{1}:=-2 \lambda_{2} p_{x}+b_{1}
\end{align*}
$$

The definions of $p$ and $m_{1}$ given in (4.22) allow to solve the equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
-2 \lambda_{2} p_{x}(x, \varphi)+b_{1}(x, \varphi)=m_{1}(\varphi) \tag{4.27}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore, the operator $\mathcal{L}^{(3)}(\varphi)$ in (4.25) takes the form (4.23).
Note that the skew self-adjoint structure guarantees that $\mathrm{i}_{1}(\varphi)$ is a real function (meaning that it is real on real). The claimed properties on the functions $p$ and $m_{1}$ follow by their definitions (4.22) and by applying Lemma 4.3. The claimed properties on the function $c_{0}$ defined in (4.26) follow by Lemma 4.3 and by applying Lemmata 2.7-(ii), 2.9f(ii).
4.4. Reduction to constant coefficients of the first order term. In order to reduce to constant coefficients the first order term in (4.23), we consider the transformation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Phi^{(4)}(\varphi): u(x) \mapsto u(x+q(\varphi)) \tag{4.28}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $q$ is an analytic function on $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$ to be determined. Clearly, the inverse of $\Phi^{(4)}(\varphi)$ is given by

$$
\Phi^{(4)}(\varphi)^{-1}: u(x) \mapsto u(x-q(\varphi))
$$

Lemma 4.5. Let $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$. For any $\sigma<\bar{\sigma}$ there exists $\delta(\sigma, \bar{\sigma})>0$ such that if $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \leq \delta$, and define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lambda_{1}:=\int_{\mathbb{T}^{\infty}} m_{1}(\varphi) d \varphi=\widehat{m}_{1}(0), \quad q(\varphi):=\left(\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi}\right)^{-1}\left[m_{1}(\varphi)-\lambda_{1}\right] \tag{4.29}
\end{equation*}
$$

(i) the map $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)\right)$, $\varphi \mapsto \Phi^{(4)}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}$ is bounded.
(ii) For any $s \geq 0$, the map $\mathbb{T}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(H^{s}(\mathbb{T}), H^{s}(\mathbb{T})\right)$, $\varphi \mapsto \Phi^{(4)}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}$ is bounded.
(iii) The map $\Phi^{(4)}(\varphi)$ transforms the operator $\mathcal{L}^{(3)}(\varphi)$ as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}^{(4)}(\varphi)=\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}+d_{0}(x, \varphi) \tag{4.30}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the constant $\lambda_{1} \in \mathbb{R}$ does not depend on $\omega$ and $q(\cdot ; \omega) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$, $\mathrm{i} d_{0}(\cdot ; \omega) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$ are real on real functions defined for $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$. Furthermore, the following bounds hold for any $\Omega \subseteq \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|q\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)},\left\|d_{0}\right\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon, \quad\left|\lambda_{1}\right| \lesssim \varepsilon \tag{4.31}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Items (i)-(ii) follow as the corresponding ones of Lemma 4.1, by using the estimate 4.31) on the function $q(\varphi)$, which is a direct computation.
(iii) A direct calculation shows that

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}^{(4)}(\varphi) & :=\left(\Phi_{\omega *}^{(4)}\right) \mathcal{L}^{(3)}(\varphi)=\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\left(-\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} q(\varphi)+m_{1}(\varphi)\right) \partial_{x}+d_{0}(x, \varphi)  \tag{4.32}\\
d_{0}(x, \varphi) & :=c_{0}(x, \varphi-q(\varphi))
\end{align*}
$$

By the definition (4.29), we solve the equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} q(\varphi)+m_{1}(\varphi)=\lambda_{1} \tag{4.33}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, the operator $\mathcal{L}^{(4)}$ defined in (4.32) takes the form given in (4.30). We now show that $\lambda_{1}$ is independent of $\omega$. By (4.22), (4.29), one has that

$$
\lambda_{1}=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{\mathbb{T}_{\infty}} \int_{\mathbb{T}} b_{1}(\vartheta, x) d x d \vartheta
$$

where by (4.19) and using the properties (B.15), one has that

$$
\begin{aligned}
b_{1}(\vartheta, x) & =\left.\left[\frac{a_{1}}{1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \alpha}\right]\right|_{\varphi=\vartheta+\omega \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)} \\
& =a_{1}(\vartheta+\omega \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta), x)\left(1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\vartheta} \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

By expanding $a_{1}(x, \varphi)$ in Fourier series, i.e. $a_{1}(x, \varphi)=\sum_{j \in \mathbb{Z}} \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{a}_{1}(\ell, j) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi} e^{\mathrm{i} j x}$ one has that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\lambda_{1} & =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{\mathbb{T} \infty} \int_{\mathbb{T}} b_{1}(\vartheta, x) d x d \vartheta \\
& =\sum_{j \in \mathbb{Z}} \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{a}_{1}(\ell, j) \int_{\mathbb{T}} e^{\mathrm{i} j x} d x \int_{\mathbb{T}^{\infty}} e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot(\vartheta+\omega \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta))}\left(1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\vartheta} \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)\right) d \vartheta \\
& =\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{a}_{1}(\ell, 0) \int_{\mathbb{T} \infty} e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot(\vartheta+\omega \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta))}\left(1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\vartheta} \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)\right) d \vartheta \\
& \text { Lemma } \xlongequal[=]{B .5} \widehat{a}_{1}(0,0)=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{\mathbb{T}} \int_{\mathbb{T} \infty} a_{1}(x, \varphi) d \varphi d x
\end{aligned}
$$

By Lemma 4.1, the function $a_{1}$ does not depend on $\omega$ and therefore also $\lambda_{1}$ is independent of $\omega$. The estimates on $\lambda_{1}, q, d_{0}$ given in (4.32), (4.29) follow by applying Lemmata 4.4, 2.15, 2.117(ii).
4.5. Elimination of the $x$-dependence from the zero-th order term. In order to eliminate the $x$ dependence from the zero-th order term in the operator $\mathcal{L}^{(4)}(\varphi)$ in (4.32), we conjugate using (2.2), by a transformation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Phi^{(5)}(\varphi):=\exp (\mathcal{V}(\varphi)) \quad \text { where } \quad \mathcal{V}(\varphi):=\frac{1}{2}\left(v(x, \varphi) \circ \partial_{x}^{-1}+\partial_{x}^{-1} \circ v(x, \varphi)\right) \tag{4.34}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $v(x, \varphi)$ is a real on real function to be determined. Note that for real values of the angle $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}$, one has that $\mathcal{V}(\varphi)=-\mathcal{V}(\varphi)^{*}$, implying that $\Phi^{(5)}(\varphi)$ is a unitary operator.

Lemma 4.6. Let $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$. For any $0<\sigma<\bar{\sigma}$ there exists $\delta(\sigma, \bar{\sigma})>0$ such that if $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \leq \delta$, the following holds. Define

$$
\begin{equation*}
v:=\frac{1}{2 \mathrm{i} \lambda_{2}} \partial_{x}^{-1}\left(\left\langle d_{0}\right\rangle_{x}-d_{0}\right) \tag{4.35}
\end{equation*}
$$

(i) the map $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)\right)$, $\varphi \mapsto \Phi^{(5)}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}$ is bounded.
(ii) For any $s \geq 0$, the map $\mathbb{T}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(H^{s}(\mathbb{T}), H^{s}(\mathbb{T})\right)$, $\varphi \mapsto \Phi^{(5)}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}$ is bounded.
(iii) The map $\Phi^{(5)}(\varphi)$ transforms the operator $\mathcal{L}^{(4)}(\varphi)$ in

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}^{(5)}(\varphi):=\left(\Phi_{\omega *}^{(5)}\right) \mathcal{L}^{(4)}(\varphi)=\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}+\left\langle d_{0}\right\rangle_{x}(\varphi)+e_{-1}(x, \varphi) \partial_{x}^{-1}+\mathcal{R}^{(5)}(\varphi) \tag{4.36}
\end{equation*}
$$

and the functions $v(\cdot ; \omega) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$ and the operator $\mathcal{R}^{(5)}(\omega) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-2}\right)$ defined for $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$ satisfy the estimates

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|v\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)},\left\|e_{-1}\right\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)},\left|\mathcal{R}^{(5)}\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon \tag{4.37}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. By the definition (4.35), using the estimates on $d_{0}$ given in Lemma 4.5, one gets that $v$ satisfies the estimate (4.37). By Lemma 3.6, one has that the operator $\mathcal{V}(\varphi)$ admits an expansion of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{V}(\varphi)=v(x, \varphi) \partial_{x}^{-1}-\frac{1}{2} v_{x}(x, \varphi) \partial_{x}^{-2}+c_{-3} v_{x x} \partial_{x}^{-3}+\mathcal{R}_{\mathcal{V}}(\varphi) \tag{4.38}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $c_{-3} \in \mathbb{R}$ is a constant and for any $0<\sigma<\bar{\sigma}, \mathcal{R}_{\mathcal{V}} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-4}\right)$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
|\mathcal{V}|_{\sigma,-1}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)},\left|\mathcal{R}_{\mathcal{V}}\right|_{\sigma,-4}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon \tag{4.39}
\end{equation*}
$$

By (4.34), (4.39), Lemma 3.6 $(i)$ and the estimate (3.34), there exists $\delta=\delta(\sigma, \bar{\sigma}) \in(0,1)$ such that if $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \leq \delta$, $\left|\left(\Phi^{(5)}\right)^{ \pm 1}\right|_{\sigma} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}}$. Items $(i)-(i i)$ then follow by applying Lemmata 2.4, 3.1,
(iii) A direct calculation shows that

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}^{(5)}(\varphi):= & \left(\Phi_{\omega *}^{(5)}\right) \mathcal{L}^{(4)}(\varphi)=\Phi^{(5)}(\varphi)^{-1} \mathcal{L}^{(4)}(\varphi) \Phi^{(5)}(\varphi)-\Phi^{(5)}(\varphi)^{-1} \omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \Phi^{(5)}(\varphi) \\
= & \mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}+d_{0}(x, \varphi)+\left[\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}, \mathcal{V}(\varphi)\right]  \tag{4.40}\\
& -\Phi^{(5)}(\varphi)^{-1} \omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \Phi^{(5)}(\varphi)+\mathcal{R}^{(I)}(\varphi)
\end{align*}
$$

where the remainder $\mathcal{R}^{(I)}(\varphi)$ is given by

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{R}^{(I)}(\varphi):= & \int_{0}^{1}(1-t) \exp (-\tau \mathcal{V}(\varphi))\left[\left[\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}, \mathcal{V}(\varphi)\right], \mathcal{V}(\varphi)\right] \exp (\tau \mathcal{V}(\varphi)) d \tau  \tag{4.41}\\
& +\int_{0}^{1} e^{-\tau \mathcal{V}(\varphi)}\left[d_{0}, \mathcal{V}(\varphi)\right] e^{\tau \mathcal{V}(\varphi)} d \tau
\end{align*}
$$

By recalling (4.38), (4.39), by applying Lemma 3.6 and using that $\lambda_{2}=1+O(\varepsilon)$ and $\lambda_{1}=O(\varepsilon)$, one obtains that

$$
\left[\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}, \mathcal{A}(\varphi)\right]=2 \mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} v_{x}(x, \varphi)+a_{v}^{(-1)}(x, \varphi) \partial_{x}^{-1}+\mathcal{R}^{(I I)}(\varphi)
$$

where for any $0<\sigma<\bar{\sigma}, a_{v}^{(1)} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right), \mathcal{R}^{(I I)} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-2}\right)$ with

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|a_{v}^{(-1)}\right\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)},\left|\mathcal{R}^{(I I)}\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma} \varepsilon \tag{4.42}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
& {\left[\left[\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}, \mathcal{V}\right], \mathcal{V}\right] \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-2}\right)} \\
& \left|\left[\left[\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}, \mathcal{V}\right], \mathcal{V}\right]\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim \sigma, \bar{\sigma} \varepsilon \tag{4.43}
\end{align*}
$$

Moreover, using the estimate on $d_{0}$ provided in Lemma 4.5 and by applying again Lemma 3.6. one gets that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left[d_{0}, \mathcal{V}\right] \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-2}\right), \quad\left|\left[d_{0}, \mathcal{V}\right]\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon \tag{4.44}
\end{equation*}
$$

By applying Lemma 3.4 using Lemma 3.7 and the estimate (4.39) to bound $\exp ( \pm \tau \mathcal{V}(\varphi))$ and by applying the estimates (4.43), (4.44), one obtains that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{R}^{(I)} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-2}\right), \quad\left|\mathcal{R}^{(I)}\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon \tag{4.45}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover, recalling the definition of the operator $\Phi^{(5)}$ given in (4.34), using (4.38), (4.39) and by applying Lemmata 3.6, 3.7, one obtains that

$$
\begin{align*}
& -\Phi^{(5)}(\varphi)^{-1} \omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \Phi^{(5)}(\varphi)=-\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} v(x, \varphi) \partial_{x}^{-1}+\mathcal{R}^{(I I I)}(\varphi) \\
& \mathcal{R}^{(I I I)}(\varphi) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-2}\right), \quad\left|\mathcal{R}^{(I I I)}\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim \sigma, \bar{\sigma} \varepsilon, \quad \forall 0<\sigma<\bar{\sigma} \tag{4.46}
\end{align*}
$$

and therefore by (4.40) one gets

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}^{(5)}(\varphi) & =\lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}+d_{0}+2 \lambda_{2} v_{x}+e_{-1}(x, \varphi) \partial_{x}^{-1}+\mathcal{R}^{(5)}(\varphi) \\
e_{-1}(x, \varphi) & :=a_{v}^{(-1)}(x, \varphi)-\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} v(x, \varphi), \quad \mathcal{R}^{(5)}(\varphi):=\mathcal{R}^{(I)}(\varphi)+\mathcal{R}^{(I I)}(\varphi)+\mathcal{R}^{(I I I)}(\varphi) \tag{4.47}
\end{align*}
$$

The claimed statement then follows since $d_{0}+2 \mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} v_{x}=\left\langle d_{0}\right\rangle_{x}$ (see (4.35)), by the estimate (4.37) on $v$, the estimate (4.42) on $a_{v}^{(-1)}$ and the estimates (4.42), (4.45), (4.46) on $\mathcal{R}^{(I)}, \mathcal{R}^{(I I)}, \mathcal{R}^{(I I I)}$.
4.6. Elimination of the $x$ dependence from the order -1 . In order to eliminate the $x$-dependence from the term of order -1 in the operator $\mathcal{L}^{(5)}$ given in (4.36), We conjugate such an operator by means of a transformation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Phi^{(6)}(\varphi):=\exp (\mathcal{G}(\varphi)) \quad \text { where } \quad \mathcal{G}(\varphi):=\frac{\mathrm{i}}{2}\left(g(x, \varphi) \circ \partial_{x}^{-2}+\partial_{x}^{-2} \circ g(x, \varphi)\right) \tag{4.48}
\end{equation*}
$$

and $g(x, \varphi)$ is a real on real function to be determined. Note that for real values of the angle $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}^{\infty}$, one has that $\mathcal{G}(\varphi)=-\mathcal{G}(\varphi)^{*}$, implying that $\Phi^{(6)}(\varphi)$ is unitary.

Lemma 4.7. Let $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$. For any $\sigma<\bar{\sigma}$ there exists $\delta(\sigma, \bar{\sigma})>0$ such that if $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \leq \delta$, the following holds. Define

$$
\begin{equation*}
g(x, \varphi):=\frac{1}{2 \lambda_{2}} \partial_{x}^{-1}\left[e_{-1}(x, \varphi)-\left\langle e_{-1}\right\rangle_{x}(\varphi)\right] \tag{4.49}
\end{equation*}
$$

(i) the map $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)\right)$, $\varphi \mapsto \Phi^{(6)}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}$ is bounded.
(ii) For any $s \geq 0$, the map $\mathbb{T}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(H^{s}(\mathbb{T}), H^{s}(\mathbb{T})\right)$, $\varphi \mapsto \Phi^{(6)}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}$ is bounded.
(iii) The map $\Phi^{(6)}(\varphi)$ transform the operator $\mathcal{L}^{(5)}(\varphi)$ as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}^{(6)}(\varphi)=\left(\Phi_{\omega *}^{(6)}\right) \mathcal{L}^{(5)}(\varphi)=\lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}+\left\langle d_{0}\right\rangle_{x}(\varphi)+\left\langle e_{-1}\right\rangle_{x}(\varphi) \partial_{x}^{-1}+\mathcal{R}^{(6)}(\varphi) \tag{4.50}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the function $g(\cdot ; \omega) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma} \times \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$ is real on real and the operator $\mathcal{R}^{(6)}(\omega) \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-2}\right)$ is skew self-adjoint. Moreover they are defined $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$ and satisfy for all $\Omega \subseteq \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$, the estimates

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|g\|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)},\left|\mathcal{R}^{(6)}\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon \tag{4.51}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. By the definition (4.49), using the estimates on $e_{-1}$ given in Lemma 4.6, one gets that $g$ satisfies the estimate (4.51). By Lemma 3.6 and by the estimate on $g$ one has that for any $0<\sigma<\bar{\sigma}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{G} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-2}\right), \quad|\mathcal{G}|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma} \varepsilon \tag{4.52}
\end{equation*}
$$

The above estimate and Lemma 3.7 using that $\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \Phi^{(6)}=\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi}\left(\Phi^{(6)}-\mathrm{Id}\right)$, imply that for any $0<\sigma<\bar{\sigma}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sup _{\tau \in[0,1]}|\exp ( \pm \tau \mathcal{G})|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} 1, \quad\left|\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi}\left(\Phi^{(6)}\right)\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon \tag{4.53}
\end{equation*}
$$

Items (i)-(ii) follow by the estimate (4.53) and by applying Lemmata 2.4, 3.1.
(iii) A direct calculation shows that

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}^{(6)}(\varphi):= & \left(\Phi_{\omega *}^{(6)}\right) \mathcal{L}^{(5)}(\varphi)=\Phi^{(6)}(\varphi)^{-1} \mathcal{L}^{(5)}(\varphi) \Phi^{(6)}(\varphi)-\Phi^{(6)}(\varphi)^{-1} \omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \Phi^{(6)}(\varphi) \\
= & \mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}+\left\langle d_{0}\right\rangle(\varphi)+e_{-1}(x, \varphi) \partial_{x}^{-1}+\left[\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}, \mathcal{G}(\varphi)\right]  \tag{4.54}\\
& +\mathcal{R}^{(I)}(\varphi)
\end{align*}
$$

where the remainder $\mathcal{R}(\varphi)$ is given by

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{R}^{(I)}(\varphi):= & \int_{0}^{1}(1-t) \exp (-\tau \mathcal{G}(\varphi))\left[\left[\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}, \mathcal{G}(\varphi)\right], \mathcal{G}(\varphi)\right] \exp (\tau \mathcal{G}(\varphi)) d \tau  \tag{4.55}\\
& +\int_{0}^{1} e^{-\tau \mathcal{G}(\varphi)}\left(\left[\left\langle d_{0}\right\rangle_{x}+e_{-1} \partial_{x}^{-1}, \mathcal{G}(\varphi)\right]\right) e^{\tau \mathcal{G}(\varphi)} d \tau-\Phi^{(6)}(\varphi)^{-1} \omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \Phi^{(6)}(\varphi)
\end{align*}
$$

By recalling the estimate of Lemma 4.5 on $d_{0}$, the estimate of Lemma 4.6 on $e_{-1}$, the estimate 4.52) on $\mathcal{G}$, by applying Lemmata 3.6, 3.4 and using that $\lambda_{2}=1+O(\varepsilon)$ and $\lambda_{1}=O(\varepsilon)$, one obtains that for any $0<\sigma<\bar{\sigma}$

$$
\begin{align*}
& {\left[\left[\lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}, \mathcal{G}(\varphi)\right], \mathcal{G}(\varphi)\right],\left[\left\langle d_{0}\right\rangle_{x}+e_{-1} \partial_{x}^{-1}, \mathcal{G}(\varphi)\right] \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-2}\right),} \\
& \left|\left[\left[\lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}, \mathcal{G}(\varphi)\right], \mathcal{G}(\varphi)\right]\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)},\left|\left[\left\langle d_{0}\right\rangle_{x}+e_{-1} \partial_{x}^{-1}, \mathcal{G}(\varphi)\right]\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon \tag{4.56}
\end{align*}
$$

Therefore, the estimates (4.56), (4.53) and Lemma 3.4 imply that the remainder $\mathcal{R}^{(I)}$ defined in (4.55) satisfies

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{R}^{(I)} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-2}\right), \quad\left|\mathcal{R}^{(I)}\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon, \quad \forall 0<\sigma<\bar{\sigma} \tag{4.57}
\end{equation*}
$$

Recalling the definition of $\mathcal{G}$, using the estimate (4.51) on $g$, by applying Lemma 3.6 and using that $\lambda_{2}=$ $1+O(\varepsilon), \lambda_{1}=O(\varepsilon)$, one gets that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left[\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}, \mathcal{G}(\varphi)\right]=-2 \lambda_{2} g_{x} \partial_{x}^{-1}+\mathcal{R}^{(I I)}(\varphi) \tag{4.58}
\end{equation*}
$$

where for any $0<\sigma<\bar{\sigma}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{R}^{(I I)} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-2}\right), \quad\left|\mathcal{R}^{(I I)}\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon \tag{4.59}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore by (4.54), one gets

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}^{(6)}(\varphi) & =\lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}+\left\langle d_{0}\right\rangle_{x}+\left(-2 \lambda_{2} g_{x}+e_{-1}\right) \partial_{x}^{-1}+\mathcal{R}^{(6)}(\varphi) \\
\mathcal{R}^{(6)}(\varphi) & :=\mathcal{R}^{(I)}(\varphi)+\mathcal{R}^{(I I)}(\varphi) \tag{4.60}
\end{align*}
$$

The claimed statement then follows since $e_{-1}-2 \lambda_{2} g_{x}=\left\langle e_{-1}\right\rangle_{x}$ (see 4.49) ) and by recalling (4.57), (4.59).
4.7. Reduction to constant coefficients up to order -2 . In the last step of our regularization procedure, we eliminate the $\varphi$-dependence from the term $\left\langle d_{0}\right\rangle_{x}(\varphi)+\left\langle e_{-1}\right\rangle(\varphi) \partial_{x}^{-1}$. To achieve this purpose, we consider the map

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Phi^{(7)}(\varphi):=\exp (\mathcal{F}(\varphi)), \quad \mathcal{F}(\varphi):=\operatorname{diag}_{j \in \mathbb{Z}} f_{j}(\varphi) \tag{4.61}
\end{equation*}
$$

where for any $j \in \mathbb{Z}, f_{j}$ are analytic functions to be determined which are purely imaginary for any real value of the angle $\varphi$. We prove the following lemma.

Lemma 4.8. Let $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$. For any $0<\sigma<\bar{\sigma}$ there exists $\delta(\sigma, \bar{\sigma})>0$ such that if $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \leq \delta$, the following holds. Define

$$
\begin{align*}
& \lambda_{0}:=\frac{1}{\mathrm{i}}\left\langle d_{0}\right\rangle_{x, \varphi}, \quad \lambda_{-1}:=\left\langle e_{-1}\right\rangle_{x, \varphi},  \tag{4.62}\\
& \mathcal{F}(\varphi):=\left(\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi}\right)^{-1}\left[\left\langle d_{0}\right\rangle_{x}-\mathrm{i} \lambda_{0}\right]+\left(\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi}\right)^{-1}\left[e_{-1}-\lambda_{-1}\right] \partial_{x}^{-1}
\end{align*}
$$

(i) the map $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)\right)$, $\varphi \mapsto \Phi^{(7)}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}$ is bounded.
(ii) For any $s \geq 0$, the map $\mathbb{T}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(H^{s}(\mathbb{T}), H^{s}(\mathbb{T})\right), \varphi \mapsto \Phi^{(7)}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}$ is bounded.
(iii) The map $\Phi^{(7)}(\varphi)$ transform the operator $\mathcal{L}^{(6)}(\varphi)$ in

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}^{(7)}(\varphi):=\left(\Phi_{\omega *}^{(7)}\right) \mathcal{L}^{(6)}(\varphi)=\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}+\mathrm{i} \lambda_{0}+\lambda_{-1} \partial_{x}^{-1}+\mathcal{R}^{(7)}(\varphi) \tag{4.63}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\lambda_{0}, \lambda_{-1} \in \mathbb{R}$ and the operator $\mathcal{R}^{(7)} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-2}\right)$ satisfy the estimates

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\lambda_{0}\right|^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)},\left|\lambda_{-1}\right|^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim \varepsilon,\left|\mathcal{R}^{(7)}\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon \tag{4.64}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Since the operator $\mathcal{F}(\varphi)$ is a diagonal operator, one has that $\left[\mathcal{F}(\varphi), \partial_{x}^{k}\right]=0$ for any $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ and a direct calculation shows that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Phi^{(7)}(\varphi)^{-1} \omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \Phi^{(7)}(\varphi)=\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \mathcal{F}(\varphi) \tag{4.65}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore, by the definition (4.62), we solve the homological equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \mathcal{F}(\varphi)+\left\langle d_{0}\right\rangle_{x}+\left\langle e_{-1}\right\rangle_{x} \partial_{x}^{-1}=\mathrm{i} \lambda_{0}+\lambda_{-1} \partial_{x}^{-1} \tag{4.66}
\end{equation*}
$$

By the estimates (4.31) on $d_{0}$ and (4.37) on $e_{-1}$ one gets that $\left|\lambda_{0}\right|^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)},\left|\lambda_{-1}\right|^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim \varepsilon$ and by applying Lemmata 2.11 3.6 one obtains that for any $0<\sigma<\bar{\sigma}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{F} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma}\right), \quad|\mathcal{F}|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma, \bar{\sigma}} \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \tag{4.67}
\end{equation*}
$$

The latter estimate, together with Lemma 3.7 imply that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\Phi^{(7)}\right)^{ \pm 1} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma}\right), \quad\left|\left(\Phi^{(7)}\right)^{ \pm 1}\right|_{\sigma}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \leq 1+C(\sigma, \bar{\sigma}) \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \tag{4.68}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some constant $C(\sigma, \bar{\sigma})>0$. Hence, one obtains that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathcal{L}^{(7)}(\varphi)=\left(\Phi_{\omega *}^{(7)}\right) \mathcal{L}^{(6)}(\varphi)=\mathrm{i} \lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\lambda_{1} \partial_{x}-\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \mathcal{F}(\varphi)+\left\langle d_{0}\right\rangle_{x}+\left\langle e_{-1}\right\rangle_{x} \partial_{x}^{-1}+\mathcal{R}^{(7)}(\varphi)  \tag{4.69}\\
& \mathcal{R}^{(7)}(\varphi):=\Phi^{(7)}(\varphi)^{-1} \mathcal{R}^{(6)}(\varphi) \Phi^{(7)}(\varphi)
\end{align*}
$$

The estimate (4.64) on the operator $\mathcal{R}^{(7)}$, defined in (4.69), follows by the composition Lemma 3.4, by the estimate (4.51) on $\mathcal{R}^{(6)}$ and by the estimate (4.68) on $\left(\Phi^{(7)}\right)^{ \pm 1}$.

## 5. The KAM Reducibility scheme

In this section we carry out the reducibility of the equation $\partial_{t} u=\mathcal{L}_{0}(\omega t) u$ where the operator $\mathcal{L}_{0} \equiv \mathcal{L}^{(7)}$ is given in Lemma 4.8. We fix

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{0}:=\frac{\bar{\sigma}}{2} \tag{5.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

The operator $\mathcal{L}_{0}(\varphi) \equiv \mathcal{L}_{0}(\varphi ; \omega)$ defined for $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$, has the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}_{0}(\varphi)=\mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}_{0}+\mathcal{P}_{0}(\varphi) \tag{5.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where for all $\Omega \in D_{\gamma}$

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathcal{D}_{0}:=\lambda_{2} \partial_{x x}+\frac{1}{\mathrm{i}} \lambda_{1} \partial_{x}+\lambda_{0}+\frac{1}{\mathrm{i}} \lambda_{-1} \partial_{x}^{-1} \\
& \lambda_{2}, \lambda_{1}, \lambda_{0}, \lambda_{-1} \in \mathbb{R}, \quad\left|\lambda_{2}-1\right|,\left|\lambda_{1}\right|,\left|\lambda_{0}\right|^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)},\left|\lambda_{-1}\right|^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim \varepsilon  \tag{5.3}\\
& \left|\mathcal{P}_{0}\right|_{\sigma_{0},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim_{\sigma_{0}} \varepsilon
\end{align*}
$$

Note that, as we pointed out in the previous section, the real constants $\lambda_{2}, \lambda_{1}$ do not depend on the parameter $\omega$. The linear operator $\mathcal{D}_{0}$ is a $2 \times 2$ block diagonal operator $\mathcal{D}_{0}=\operatorname{diag}_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \mathcal{D}_{0}(j)$ where for any $j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$, the $2 \times 2$ block $\mathcal{D}_{0}(j)$ is given by

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathcal{D}_{0}(j):=\left(\begin{array}{cc}
\mu_{j}^{(0)} & 0 \\
0 & \mu_{-j}^{(0)}
\end{array}\right)  \tag{5.4}\\
& \mu_{j}^{(0)}:=-\lambda_{2} j^{2}+\lambda_{1} j+\lambda_{0}-\lambda_{-1} j^{-1}, \quad \mu_{-j}^{(0)}:=-\lambda_{2} j^{2}-\lambda_{1} j+\lambda_{0}+\lambda_{-1} j^{-1} .
\end{align*}
$$

In order to state our reducibility Theorem, we fix some other constants. For $n \geq 1$, we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\chi \in(1,2), \quad \sigma_{n}=\sigma_{0}\left(1-\frac{1}{4 \pi} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{1}{j^{2}}\right), \quad N_{n}=\langle n\rangle^{3} \chi^{n} N_{0} \tag{5.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

and to shorten notation, we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{d}(\ell):=\prod_{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left(1+\left|\ell_{n}\right|^{4}\langle n\rangle^{4}\right), \quad \forall \ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \tag{5.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Theorem 5.1 (Reducibility). Let $\gamma \in(0,1)$. Then there exists $\delta \in(0,1)$ small enough such that if $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \leq \delta$, for any $n \geq 0$, the following holds.
$(\mathbf{S 1})_{\mathbf{n}}$ There exists a linear skew self-adjoint vector field

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}_{n}(\varphi)=\mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}_{n}+\mathcal{P}_{n}(\varphi) \tag{5.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\mathcal{D}_{n}$ is a $2 \times 2$ self-adjoint block diagonal operator $\mathcal{D}_{n}=\operatorname{diag}_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \mathcal{D}_{n}(j), \mathcal{P}_{n} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma_{n}}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma_{n},-2}\right)$ is skew self-adjoint, moreover both are defined for $\omega \in \Omega_{n}(\gamma)$, where $\Omega_{0}(\gamma):=\mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$ and for any $n \geq 1$

$$
\begin{align*}
\Omega_{n}(\gamma) & :=\left\{\omega \in \Omega_{n-1}(\gamma):\left\|\mathcal{O}_{n-1}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)^{-1}\right\|_{\mathrm{Op}} \leq \frac{\mathrm{d}(\ell)}{\gamma}, \quad \forall\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \times \mathbb{N}_{0} \times \mathbb{N}_{0}\right. \\
& \left.j \neq j^{\prime} \quad \text { and } \quad\left\|\mathcal{O}_{n-1}(\ell, j, j)^{-1}\right\|_{\mathrm{Op}} \leq \frac{\mathrm{d}(\ell) j^{2}}{\gamma} \quad \forall(\ell, j) \in\left(\mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash\{0\}\right) \times \mathbb{N}_{0}, \quad|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N_{n-1}\right\} \tag{5.8}
\end{align*}
$$

For any $\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \times \mathbb{N}_{0} \times \mathbb{N}_{0}$, the operators $\mathcal{O}_{n-1}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right): \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ are defined by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{O}_{n-1}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right):=\omega \cdot \ell \operatorname{Id}+M_{L}\left(\mathcal{D}_{n-1}(j)\right)-M_{R}\left(\mathcal{D}_{n-1}\left(j^{\prime}\right)\right) \tag{5.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

For any $j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\mathcal{D}_{n}(j)-\mathcal{D}_{0}(j)\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n}\right)} \lesssim \varepsilon \tag{5.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\mathcal{P}_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n}\right)} \leq C_{*} \varepsilon e^{-\chi^{n}} \tag{5.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some constant $C_{*}>0$.
For $n \geq 1$, there exists a map $\Phi_{n}(\varphi):=\exp \left(\mathcal{F}_{n}(\varphi)\right)$, where $\mathcal{F}_{n} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\frac{\sigma_{n-1}+\sigma_{n}}{2}}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\frac{\sigma_{n-1}+\sigma_{n}}{2}}\right)$ is skew self adjoint and defined for $\omega \in \Omega_{n}(\gamma)$, which satisfies

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}_{n}(\varphi)=\left(\Phi_{n}\right)_{\omega *} \mathcal{L}_{n-1}(\varphi) \tag{5.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

The operator $\mathcal{F}_{n}$ satisfies the estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\mathcal{F}_{n}\right|_{\frac{\sigma_{n-1}+\sigma_{n}}{2}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n}\right)} \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} e^{-\frac{\chi^{n-1}}{2}} \tag{5.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

(S2) $\mathbf{n}_{\mathbf{n}}$ For any $j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$ there exists a Lipschitz extension of the function $\mathcal{D}_{n}(j ; \cdot): \Omega_{n}(\gamma) \rightarrow \mathcal{S}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ to the set $\mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$, denoted by $\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{n}(j ; \cdot): \mathrm{D}_{\gamma} \rightarrow \mathcal{S}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ that, for any $n \geq 1$, satisfies the estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sup _{\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}}\left\|\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{n}(j ; \omega)-\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{n-1}(j ; \omega)\right\|_{\text {HS }} \lesssim\langle j\rangle^{-2} \varepsilon e^{-\chi^{n-1}},  \tag{5.14}\\
& \left\|\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{n}(j)-\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{n-1}(j)\right\|_{\text {HS }}^{\operatorname{lip}} \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} e^{-\chi^{n-1}}
\end{align*}
$$

5.1. Proof of Theorem 5.1. Proof of $(\mathbf{S i})_{0}, i=1,2$. The claims hold by recalling the properties of the operator $\mathcal{L}_{0}$ listed in (5.2)-(5.4).
$(\mathbf{S 2})_{0}$ holds, since the constants $\lambda_{2}$ and $\lambda_{1}$ are independent of $\omega$ and $\lambda_{0}, \lambda_{-1}$ are already defined on $D_{\gamma}$.
5.1.1. The reducibility step. Proof of $(\mathbf{S} 1)_{n+1}$. We now describe the inductive step, showing how to define a symplectic transformation $\Phi_{n+1}:=\exp \left(\mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right)$ so that the transformed vector field $\mathcal{L}_{n+1}(\varphi)=\left(\Phi_{n+1}\right)_{\omega *} \mathcal{L}_{n}(\varphi)$ has the desired properties. We write $\Pi_{n}$ instead of $\Pi_{N_{n}}$ to denote the projector on the Fourier modes $|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N_{n}$, where $N_{n}$ is defined in (5.5). A direct calculation shows that

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}_{n+1}(\varphi)= & \left(\Phi_{n+1}\right)_{\omega *} \mathcal{L}_{n}(\varphi)=\Phi_{n+1}(\varphi)^{-1} \mathcal{L}_{n}(\varphi) \Phi_{n+1}(\varphi)-\Phi_{n+1}(\varphi)^{-1} \omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \Phi_{n+1}(\varphi) \\
= & \mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}_{n}-\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \mathcal{F}_{n+1}+\left[\mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}_{n}, \mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right]+\Pi_{n} \mathcal{P}_{n}+\Pi_{n}^{\perp} \mathcal{P}_{n} \\
& +\int_{0}^{1}(1-\tau) e^{-\tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}}\left[\left[\mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}_{n}, \mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right], \mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right] e^{\tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}} d \tau  \tag{5.15}\\
& +\int_{0}^{1} e^{-\tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}\left[\mathcal{P}_{n}, \mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right] e^{\tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}} d \tau} \\
& -\int_{0}^{1}(1-\tau) e^{-\tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}\left[\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \mathcal{F}_{n+1}, \mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right] e^{\tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}} d \tau}
\end{align*}
$$

Our next aim is to solve the Homological equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \mathcal{F}_{n+1}+\left[\mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}_{n}, \mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right]+\Pi_{n} \mathcal{P}_{n}=\left[\widehat{\mathcal{P}}_{n}(0)\right] \tag{5.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the diagonal part of the operator $\widehat{\mathcal{P}}_{n}(0)$ is defined according to (3.8).
Lemma 5.2. For all $\omega \in \Omega_{n+1}(\gamma)$ (see (5.8)), there exists a unique solution $F_{n+1} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma_{n}-\rho}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\sigma_{n}-\rho}\right)$ with $\rho>0, \sigma_{n}-\rho>0$ of the Homological equation (5.16) satisfying the bound

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right|_{\sigma_{n}-\rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n+1}\right)} \lesssim \gamma^{-1} \exp \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho^{\frac{1}{\eta}}} \ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho}\right)\right)\left|\mathcal{P}_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n}\right)} \tag{5.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some appropriate constant $\tau>1$.
Proof. In order to simplify notations in this proof, we drop the index $n$ and we write + instead of $n+1$. Passing to the $2 \times 2$ block representation of operators and taking the Fourier transform w.r. to $\varphi$, one gets that the equation (5.16) is equivalent to

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathrm{i}\left(-\omega \cdot \ell \Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{F}}_{+}(\ell) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}+\mathcal{D}(j) \Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{F}}_{+}(\ell) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}-\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{F}}_{+}(\ell) \Pi_{j^{\prime}} \mathcal{D}\left(j^{\prime}\right)\right)+\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{P}}(\ell) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}=0 \\
& \forall\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \times \mathbb{N}_{0} \times \mathbb{N}_{0}, \quad\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \neq(0, j, j), \quad|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N  \tag{5.18}\\
& \quad \text { and } \quad \Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{F}}_{+}(0) \Pi_{j}=0, \quad \forall j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}
\end{align*}
$$

According to the definition given in (5.9), for any $\omega \in \Omega_{+}(\gamma) \equiv \Omega_{n+1}(\gamma)$, since the operator

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{O}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right):=\omega \cdot \ell \operatorname{Id}-M_{L}(\mathcal{D}(j))+M_{R}\left(\mathcal{D}\left(j^{\prime}\right)\right) \tag{5.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

is invertible, one defines $\mathcal{F}_{+}$as

$$
\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{F}}_{+}(\ell) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}:=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
-\mathrm{i} \mathcal{O}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)^{-1} \Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{P}}(\ell) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}, \quad \forall\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \neq(0, j, j)  \tag{5.20}\\
0 \quad \forall\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)=(0, j, j)
\end{array}\right.
$$

For any $\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \neq(0, j, j), j \neq j^{\prime},|\ell| \leq N$ one obtains that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{F}}_{+}(\ell) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}} \leq \frac{\mathrm{d}(\ell)}{\gamma}\left\|\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{P}}(\ell) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}} \tag{5.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

and for $\ell \neq 0,|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{F}}_{+}(\ell) \Pi_{j}\right\|_{\text {HS }} \leq \frac{\mathrm{d}(\ell)\langle j\rangle^{2}}{\gamma}\left\|\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{P}}(\ell) \Pi_{j}\right\|_{\text {HS }} \tag{5.22}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $\sigma \equiv \sigma_{n}$. By recalling the definition (3.11), the estimates (5.21), (5.22) imply that for any $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}^{\infty},|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\widehat{\mathcal{F}}_{+}(\ell)\right\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma-\rho}} \leq \mathrm{d}(\ell) \gamma^{-1}\|\widehat{\mathcal{P}}(\ell)\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-2}} \tag{5.23}
\end{equation*}
$$

Hence in view of the definition (3.14), one obtains that

$$
\begin{align*}
&\left|\mathcal{F}_{+}\right|_{\sigma-\rho} \leq \gamma^{-1} \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \mathrm{d}(\ell) e^{(\sigma-\rho)|\ell|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{\mathcal{P}}(\ell)\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-2}} \leq \gamma^{-1}\left(\sup _{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \mathrm{d}(\ell) e^{-\rho|\ell|_{\eta}}\right)|\mathcal{P}|_{\sigma,-2} \\
& \text { LemmalC.1 }  \tag{5.24}\\
& \quad \leq \gamma^{-1} \exp \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho^{\frac{1}{\eta}}} \ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho}\right)\right)|\mathcal{P}|_{\sigma,-2} .
\end{align*}
$$

Now we show the Lipschitz estimate. Let $\omega_{1}, \omega_{2} \in \Omega_{+}(\gamma)$. Then for any $\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \neq\left(0, j, j^{\prime}\right),|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N$,

$$
\begin{align*}
\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}}\left(\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{F}}_{+}(\ell) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right)= & -\mathrm{i} \mathcal{O}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime} ; \omega_{1}\right)^{-1} \Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}}\left(\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{P}}(\ell) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right)  \tag{5.25}\\
& +\mathrm{i} \mathcal{O}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime} ; \omega_{1}\right)^{-1}\left(\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \mathcal{O}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)\right) \mathcal{O}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime} ; \omega_{2}\right)^{-1} \Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{P}}\left(\ell ; \omega_{2}\right) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}
\end{align*}
$$

By (B.7), (5.3), (5.4), (5.10), one obtains that

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \mathcal{O}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)\right\|_{\mathrm{Op}} & \leq\left\|\omega_{1}-\omega_{2}\right\|_{\infty}|\ell|_{\eta}+2 \sup _{j \in \mathbb{N}_{\mathrm{o}}}\left\|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \mathcal{D}(j)\right\|_{\text {HS }}  \tag{5.26}\\
& \lesssim\left(1+|\ell|_{\eta}\right)\left\|\omega_{1}-\omega_{2}\right\|_{\infty}
\end{align*}
$$

Hence since $\omega_{1}, \omega_{2} \in \Omega_{+}(\gamma)$, the formula (5.25) and the estimate (5.26) imply that for any $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}, j \neq j^{\prime}$, $|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N$

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}}\left(\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{F}}_{+}(\ell) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right)\right\|_{\text {HS }} \lesssim & \frac{\mathrm{d}(\ell)^{2}}{\gamma^{2}}\left(1+|\ell|_{\eta}\right)\left\|\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{P}}\left(\ell ; \omega_{2}\right) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\text {HS }}  \tag{5.27}\\
& +\frac{\mathrm{d}(\ell)}{\gamma}\left\|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}}\left(\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{P}}(\ell) \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right)\right\|_{\text {HS }}
\end{align*}
$$

and for any $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash\{0\}, j \in \mathbb{N}_{0},|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N$,

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}}\left(\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{F}}_{+}(\ell) \Pi_{j}\right)\right\|_{\text {HS }} \lesssim & \frac{\mathrm{d}(\ell)^{2}\langle j\rangle^{4}}{\gamma^{2}}\left(1+|\ell|_{\eta}\right)\left\|\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{P}}\left(\ell ; \omega_{2}\right) \Pi_{j}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}\left\|\omega_{1}-\omega_{2}\right\|_{\infty}  \tag{5.28}\\
& +\frac{\mathrm{d}(\ell)\langle j\rangle^{2}}{\gamma}\left\|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}}\left(\Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{P}}(\ell) \Pi_{j}\right)\right\|_{\text {HS }}
\end{align*}
$$

Recalling the definition (3.11) and using the estimates (5.27), (5.28), one obtains that

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \widehat{\mathcal{F}}_{+}(\ell)\right\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma-\rho, 2}} \lesssim & \frac{\mathrm{~d}(\ell)^{2}}{\gamma^{2}}\left(1+|\ell|_{\eta}\right)\left\|\widehat{\mathcal{P}}\left(\ell ; \omega_{2}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma,-2}}\left\|\omega_{1}-\omega_{2}\right\|_{\infty}  \tag{5.29}\\
& +\frac{\mathrm{d}(\ell)}{\gamma}\left\|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \widehat{\mathcal{P}}(\ell)\right\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}} .
\end{align*}
$$

Hence, recalling the definition (3.14), one gets

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \mathcal{F}_{+}\right|_{\sigma-\rho, 2} \lesssim \gamma^{-2}\left(\sup _{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \mathrm{d}(\ell)^{2} e^{-\rho|\ell|_{\eta}}\left(1+|\ell|_{\eta}\right)\right)\left\|\omega_{1}-\omega_{2}\right\|_{\infty} \sup _{\omega \in \Omega}|\mathcal{P}(\omega)|_{\sigma,-2} \\
& +\gamma^{-1}\left(\sup _{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \mathrm{d}(\ell) e^{-\rho|\ell|_{\eta}}\right)\left|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \mathcal{P}\right|_{\sigma}  \tag{5.30}\\
& \stackrel{\text { Lemma C. } 1}{\lesssim} \gamma^{-2} \exp \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho^{\frac{1}{\eta}}} \ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho}\right)\right)\left(\left\|\omega_{1}-\omega_{2}\right\|_{\infty} \sup _{\omega \in \Omega}|\mathcal{P}(\omega)|_{\sigma,-2}+\gamma\left|\Delta_{\omega_{1} \omega_{2}} \mathcal{P}\right|_{\sigma}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

for some $\tau>0$. The bounds (5.24), (5.30), together with the definition (3.15) imply the claimed bound.

By the formula (5.15) and using that the operator $\mathcal{F}_{n+1}$ solves the homological equation (5.16), one obtains that

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}_{n+1}(\varphi) & :=\mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}_{n+1}+\mathcal{P}_{n+1}(\varphi) \\
\mathcal{D}_{n+1} & :=\mathcal{D}_{n}+\mathcal{Z}_{n}, \quad \mathcal{Z}_{n}:=\frac{1}{\mathrm{i}}\left[\widehat{\mathcal{P}}_{n}(0)\right] \\
\mathcal{P}_{n+1}:= & \Pi_{n}^{\perp} \mathcal{P}_{n}+\int_{0}^{1}(1-\tau) e^{-\tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}}\left[\left[\widehat{\mathcal{P}}_{n}(0)\right]-\Pi_{n} \mathcal{P}_{n}, \mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right] e^{\tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}} d \tau  \tag{5.31}\\
& +\int_{0}^{1} e^{-\tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}\left[\mathcal{P}_{n}, \mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right] e^{\tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}} d \tau}
\end{align*}
$$

The new block-diagonal part $\mathcal{D}_{n+1}$. Since by the inductive hypothesis the operator $\mathcal{P}_{n}(\varphi)$ is skew selfadjoint, then also the $2 \times 2$ block-diagonal operator $\left[\widehat{\mathcal{P}}_{n}(0)\right]=\operatorname{diag}_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \Pi_{j} \widehat{\mathcal{P}}_{n}(0) \Pi_{j}$ is skew self-adjoint, therefore the $2 \times 2$ block diagonal operator $\mathcal{Z}_{n}:=\frac{1}{\mathrm{i}}\left[\widehat{\mathcal{P}}_{n}(0)\right]$ is self-adjoint. Hence using the induction hypothesis, one gets that $\mathcal{D}_{n+1}$ is a $2 \times 2$ self-adjoint block diagonal operator. We then set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{D}_{n+1}(j):=\Pi_{j} \mathcal{D}_{n+1} \Pi_{j}:=\mathcal{D}_{n}(j)+\mathcal{Z}_{n}(j), \quad \mathcal{Z}_{n}(j):=\Pi_{j} \mathcal{Z}_{n} \Pi_{j}, \quad \forall j \in \mathbb{N}_{0} \tag{5.32}
\end{equation*}
$$

By the inductive estimate (5.11), one gets that for any $\sigma \leq \sigma_{n}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\mathcal{Z}_{n}\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n}\right)}=\left|\mathcal{D}_{n+1}-\mathcal{D}_{n}\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n}\right)} \leq\left|\mathcal{P}_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n}\right)} \lesssim \varepsilon e^{-\chi^{n}} \tag{5.33}
\end{equation*}
$$

The latter estimate, implies that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sup _{\omega \in \Omega_{n}(\gamma)}\left\|\mathcal{Z}_{n}(j ; \omega)\right\|_{\text {HS }} \lesssim \varepsilon e^{-\chi^{n}}\langle j\rangle^{-2} \\
& \sup _{\substack{\omega_{1}, \omega_{2} \in \Omega_{n}(\gamma) \\
\omega_{1} \neq \omega_{2}}} \frac{\left\|\mathcal{Z}_{n}\left(j ; \omega_{1}\right)-\mathcal{Z}_{n}\left(j ; \omega_{2}\right)\right\|_{\text {HS }}}{\left\|\omega_{1}-\omega_{2}\right\|_{\infty}} \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} e^{-\chi^{n}} \tag{5.34}
\end{align*}
$$

uniformly w.r. to $j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$. The estimate (5.9) at the step $n+1$ then follows by applying (5.33), using a telescoping argument.

The new remainder $\mathcal{P}_{n+1}$. By applying Lemma 3.4(ii), one obtains the estimates

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\Pi_{n}^{\perp} \mathcal{P}_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n}\right)} \leq e^{-N_{n}\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)}\left|\mathcal{P}_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n}\right)} \tag{5.35}
\end{equation*}
$$

Furthermore, by applying iteratively Lemma 3.4-(i), (iii) one obtains that if $\rho>0$ satisfies $\sigma_{n+1}+3 \rho<\sigma_{n}$

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|e^{-\tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}}\left[\mathcal{P}_{n}, \mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right] e^{\tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n+1}\right)}+\left|e^{-\tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}}\left[\left[\widehat{\mathcal{P}}_{n}(0)\right]-\Pi_{n} \mathcal{P}_{n}, \mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right] e^{\tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n+1}\right)} \\
& \quad \lesssim \rho^{-\mathrm{a}}\left(\sup _{\tau \in[0,1]}\left|e^{ \pm \tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1}+3 \rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n+1}\right)}\right)\left|\mathcal{P}_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n}\right)}\left|\mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1}+2 \rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n+1}\right)} \tag{5.36}
\end{align*}
$$

for some constant a $>0$.
Now we want to use Lemma 3.7 in order to estimate $\sup _{\tau \in[0,1]}\left|e^{ \pm \tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1}+3 \rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n+1}\right)}$. We fix $\rho:=\frac{\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}}{8}$ so that $\sigma_{n+1}+4 \rho=\sigma_{n+1}+\frac{\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}}{2}=\frac{\sigma_{n}+\sigma_{n+1}}{2}<\sigma_{n}$. With this choice of $\rho$, by applying Lemma 5.2 and the inductive estimate (5.11) on $\mathcal{P}_{n}$, one obtains that

$$
\begin{align*}
\left|\mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right|_{\frac{\sigma_{n}+\sigma_{n+1}}{2}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n+1}\right)} & =\left|\mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1}+4 \rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n+1}\right)} \lesssim \gamma^{-1} \exp \left(\frac{\tau}{\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)^{\frac{1}{\eta}}} \ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}}\right)\right)\left|\mathcal{P}_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n}\right)} \\
& \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \exp \left(\frac{\tau}{\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)^{\frac{1}{\eta}}} \ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}}\right)-\chi^{n}\right)  \tag{5.37}\\
& \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} e^{-\frac{\chi^{n}}{2}}
\end{align*}
$$

using that, by (5.5), one has

$$
\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left\{\exp \left(\frac{\tau}{\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)^{\frac{1}{n}}} \ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}}\right)-\frac{\chi^{n}}{2}\right)\right\}<\infty
$$

The estimate (5.37) proves the estimate (5.13) at the step $n+1$. Furthermore,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{1}{\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)^{2}}\left|\mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right|_{\frac{\sigma_{n}+\sigma_{n+1}}{2}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n+1}\right)} \leq \delta \tag{5.38}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some $\delta \in(0,1)$ small enough by taking $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1}$ small enough and using that by (5.5)

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)^{2}} e^{-\frac{\chi^{n}}{2}}=0
$$

The smallness condition (3.32) of Lemma 3.7 is verified and therefore we get the estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sup _{\tau \in[0,1]}\left|e^{ \pm \tau \mathcal{F}_{n+1}}\right|_{\sigma_{n}+3 \rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n+1}\right)} \lesssim 1 \tag{5.39}
\end{equation*}
$$

The estimates (5.35), (5.36), (5.37), (5.39) (recalling the definition of the remainder $\mathcal{P}_{n+1}$ given in (5.31)) lead to the inductive estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\mathcal{P}_{n+1}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n+1}\right)} \leq e^{-N_{n}\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)}\left|\mathcal{P}_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n}\right)} \\
& \quad+C \gamma^{-1} \frac{1}{\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)^{\mathfrak{a}}} \exp \left(\frac{\tau}{\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)^{\frac{1}{\eta}}} \ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}}\right)\right)\left(\left|\mathcal{P}_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n}\right)}\right)^{2} \tag{5.40}
\end{align*}
$$

where $C>0$ is a positive constant and $\mathfrak{a}>0$ is the constant appearing in the estimate (5.36). The latter estuimate, together with the inductive estimate (5.11) on $\left|\mathcal{P}_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n}\right)}$ imply that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\mathcal{P}_{n+1}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{n+1}\right)} \leq e^{-N_{n}\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)} C_{*} \varepsilon e^{-\chi^{n}} \\
& \quad+C \gamma^{-1} \frac{1}{\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)^{\mathfrak{a}}} \exp \left(\frac{\tau}{\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)^{\frac{1}{n}}} \ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}}\right)\right) C_{*}^{2} \varepsilon^{2} e^{-2 \chi^{n}}  \tag{5.41}\\
& \quad \leq C_{*} \varepsilon e^{-\chi^{n+1}}
\end{align*}
$$

provided

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left\{\exp \left(\chi^{n}(\chi-1)-N_{n}\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)\right)\right\} \leq \frac{1}{2} \\
& C C_{*} \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left\{\frac{1}{\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)^{\mathfrak{a}}} \exp \left(\frac{\tau}{\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)^{\frac{1}{n}}} \ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}}\right)-(2-\chi) \chi^{n}\right)\right\} \leq \frac{1}{2} \tag{5.42}
\end{align*}
$$

The first condition in (5.42) holds by recalling (5.5) and by taking $N_{0}>0$ large enough. The second condition in (5.42) holds by recalling (5.5) and by taking $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1}$ small enough.
Proof of $(\mathbf{S 2})_{n+1}$. By recalling the estimate (5.34), for any $j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$, the function $\Omega_{n+1}(\gamma) \rightarrow \mathcal{S}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$, $\omega \mapsto \mathcal{Z}_{n}(j ; \omega)=\mathcal{D}_{n+1}(j ; \omega)-\mathcal{D}_{n}(j ; \omega)$ is a Lipschitz function. Hence by using the Kirszbraun Theorem there exists a Lipschitz extension $\widetilde{\mathcal{Z}}_{n}(j ; \cdot): \mathrm{D}_{\gamma} \rightarrow \mathcal{S}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ of $\mathcal{Z}_{n}(j)$ preserving the sup norm and the Lipschitz seminorm, namely $\sup _{\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}}\left\|\widetilde{\mathcal{Z}}_{n}(j ; \omega)\right\|_{\text {HS }} \lesssim \sup _{\omega \in \Omega_{n+1}(\gamma)}\left\|\mathcal{Z}_{n}(j ; \omega)\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}},\left\|\widetilde{\mathcal{Z}}_{n}(j)\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}^{\text {lip }} \lesssim\left\|\mathcal{Z}_{n}(j)\right\|_{\text {HS }}^{\text {lip }}$. Therefore, using the bounds (5.34) and defining $\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{n+1}(j):=\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{n}(j)+\widetilde{\mathcal{Z}}_{n}(j)$, the claimed statement follows.
5.2. Convergence. Final blocks. By applying Theorem $5.1(\mathbf{S 2})_{\mathbf{n}}$ the sequence of the Lipschitz functions $\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{n}(j ; \cdot): \mathrm{D}_{\gamma} \rightarrow \mathcal{S}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right), j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$ is a Cauchy sequence w.r. to the norm $\|\cdot\|^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{0}\right)}$ and therefore, we can define the final blocks

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{D}_{\infty}(j):=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{n}(j), \quad \forall j \in \mathbb{N}_{0} \tag{5.43}
\end{equation*}
$$

By using a telescoping argument one obtains that for any $j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$, for any $n \in \mathbb{N}$, the following estimates hold

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sup _{\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}}\left\|\mathcal{D}_{\infty}(j ; \omega)-\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{n}(j ; \omega)\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}} \lesssim\langle j\rangle^{-2} \varepsilon e^{-\chi^{n}},  \tag{5.44}\\
& \left\|\mathcal{D}_{\infty}(j)-\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{n}(j)\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}^{\operatorname{lip}} \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} e^{-\chi^{n}}
\end{align*}
$$

Then, recalling the definition of the norm $|\cdot|_{\sigma, m}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)}$ given in (3.15), if we define the $2 \times 2$ block diagonal operators

$$
\begin{equation*}
\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{n}:=\operatorname{diag}_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{n}(j), \quad \forall n \in \mathbb{N}, \quad \mathcal{D}_{\infty}:=\operatorname{diag}_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \mathcal{D}_{\infty}(j) \tag{5.45}
\end{equation*}
$$

one gets that for any $\sigma>0, n \in \mathbb{N}$ and $\Omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\mathcal{D}_{\infty}-\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{n}\right|_{\sigma,-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}(\gamma, \Omega)} \lesssim \varepsilon e^{-\chi^{n}} \tag{5.46}
\end{equation*}
$$

Final Cantor set. For any $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}, j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$, we define the linear operator $\mathcal{O}_{\infty}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right): \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right) \rightarrow$ $\mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{O}_{\infty}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right):=\omega \cdot \ell \operatorname{Id}-M_{L}\left(\mathcal{D}_{\infty}(j)\right)+M_{R}\left(\mathcal{D}_{\infty}\left(j^{\prime}\right)\right) \tag{5.47}
\end{equation*}
$$

and we define the set

$$
\begin{align*}
\Omega_{\infty}(\gamma) & :=\left\{\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}:\left\|\mathcal{O}_{\infty}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)^{-1}\right\|_{\mathrm{Op}} \leq \frac{\mathrm{d}(\ell)}{2 \gamma}, \quad \forall\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \times \mathbb{N}_{0} \times \mathbb{N}_{0}\right. \\
& \left.j \neq j^{\prime} \quad \text { and } \quad\left\|\mathcal{O}_{\infty}(\ell, j, j)^{-1}\right\|_{\mathrm{Op}} \leq \frac{\mathrm{d}(\ell) j^{2}}{2 \gamma} \quad \forall(\ell, j) \in\left(\mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash\{0\}\right) \times \mathbb{N}_{0}\right\} \tag{5.48}
\end{align*}
$$

The following lemma holds
Lemma 5.3. One has that

$$
\Omega_{\infty}(\gamma) \subseteq \cap_{n \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \Omega_{n}(\gamma)
$$

Proof. We proceed by induction. By definition $\Omega_{\infty}(\gamma) \subseteq \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$. Now assume that $\Omega_{\infty}(\gamma) \subseteq \Omega_{n}(\gamma)$ for some $n \geq 0$ and let us show that $\Omega_{\infty}(\gamma) \subseteq \Omega_{n+1}(\gamma)$. Let $\omega \in \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)$. Since by the induction hypothesis $\omega \in \Omega_{n}(\gamma)$, the $2 \times 2$ blocks $\mathcal{D}_{n}(j ; \omega), j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$, are well defined and $\mathcal{D}_{n}(j ; \omega)=\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{n}(j ; \omega)$ on such set. By the estimates (5.44), recalling the property (B.7), one obtains that

$$
\left.\left.\| M_{L}\left(\mathcal{D}_{\infty}(j)-\mathcal{D}_{n}(j)\right)\right)\left\|_{\mathrm{Op}},\right\| M_{R}\left(\mathcal{D}_{\infty}(j)-\mathcal{D}_{n}(j)\right)\right) \|_{\mathrm{Op}} \lesssim \varepsilon\langle j\rangle^{-2} e^{-\chi^{n}}
$$

and using that

$$
\mathcal{O}_{n}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)-\mathcal{O}_{\infty}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)=-M_{L}\left(\mathcal{D}_{n}(j)-\mathcal{D}_{\infty}(j)\right)+M_{R}\left(\mathcal{D}_{n}\left(j^{\prime}\right)-\mathcal{D}_{\infty}\left(j^{\prime}\right)\right)
$$

the latter estimate implies that for any $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty},|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N_{n}, j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}, j \neq j^{\prime}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\mathcal{O}_{n}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)-\mathcal{O}_{\infty}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)\right\|_{\mathrm{Op}} \lesssim \varepsilon e^{-\chi^{n}} \tag{5.49}
\end{equation*}
$$

and for any $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash\{0\},|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N_{n}, j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\mathcal{O}_{n}(\ell, j, j)-\mathcal{O}_{\infty}(\ell, j, j)\right\|_{\mathrm{Op}} \lesssim \varepsilon e^{-\chi^{n}}\langle j\rangle^{-2} \tag{5.50}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $\omega \in \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma) \subseteq \Omega_{n}(\gamma)$, we can write

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{O}_{n}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) & =\mathcal{O}_{\infty}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)+\mathcal{O}_{n}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)-\mathcal{O}_{\infty}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \\
& =\mathcal{O}_{\infty}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)\left(\operatorname{Id}+\mathcal{O}_{\infty}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)^{-1}\left[\mathcal{O}_{n}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)-\mathcal{O}_{\infty}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)\right]\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

and using the estimates (5.49), (5.50), we get for any $\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \neq(0, j, j),|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N_{n}$, the bound

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\mathcal{O}_{\infty}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)^{-1}\left[\mathcal{O}_{n}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)-\mathcal{O}_{\infty}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)\right]\right\|_{\mathrm{Op}} \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} e^{-\chi^{n}} \sup _{|\ell|_{n} \leq N_{n}} \mathrm{~d}(\ell) \\
& \stackrel{\text { Lemmq }}{ } \stackrel{C .2}{\lesssim} \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} e^{-\chi^{n}}\left(1+N_{n}\right)^{C(\eta, \mu) N_{n}^{\frac{1}{1+\eta}}}  \tag{5.51}\\
& \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}} \exp \left(-\chi^{n}+C(\eta) N_{n}^{\frac{1}{1+\eta}} \ln \left(1+N_{n}\right)\right) .
\end{align*}
$$

By the choice of $N_{n}$ provided in (5.5), one obtains that

$$
\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}} \exp \left(-\chi^{n}+C(\eta, \mu) N_{n}^{\frac{1}{1+\eta}} \ln \left(1+N_{n}\right)\right)<\infty
$$

implying that for $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1}$ small enough

$$
\left\|\mathcal{O}_{\infty}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)^{-1}\left[\mathcal{O}_{n}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)-\mathcal{O}_{\infty}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)\right]\right\|_{\mathrm{Op}} \leq \frac{1}{2}
$$

Hence by Neumann series $\mathcal{O}_{n}\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right)$ is invertible and $\omega \in \Omega_{n+1}(\gamma)$.

## KAM transformations

For every $n \geq 1$, we define the transformation $\Psi_{n}$ as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Psi_{n}:=\Phi_{1} \circ \ldots \circ \Phi_{n} \tag{5.52}
\end{equation*}
$$

where for any $n \geq 1$, the transformation $\Phi_{n}=\exp \left(\mathcal{F}_{n}\right)$ is constructed in Theorem 5.1. Note that for any $n \in \mathbb{N}$, the map $\Psi_{n}$ is invertible and the inverse is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Psi_{n}^{-1}:=\Phi_{n}^{-1} \circ \ldots \circ \Phi_{1}^{-1} \tag{5.53}
\end{equation*}
$$

We now show the convergence of the sequence of transformations $\left(\Psi_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$, in the space $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\frac{\sigma_{0}}{2}}^{\infty}, \mathcal{B}^{\frac{\sigma_{0}}{2}}\right)$.
Lemma 5.4. (i) The sequence of transformation $\left(\Psi_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ converges to an invertible transformations $\Psi_{\infty}$, for $\omega \in \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)$ w.r. to the norm $|\cdot|_{\frac{\sigma_{0}}{2}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)}$. Furthermore the following bounds hold: ,

$$
\left|\Psi_{\infty}-\operatorname{Id}\right|_{\frac{\sigma_{0}}{2}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)},\left|\Psi_{\infty}^{-1}-\operatorname{Id}\right|_{\frac{\sigma_{0}}{2}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)} \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1}
$$

(ii) For any $0<\sigma \leq \frac{\sigma_{0}}{2}$, for any $s \geq 0$, the maps $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right), \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}\right)\right)$, $\varphi \mapsto \Psi_{\infty}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}$ and $\mathbb{T}^{\infty} \rightarrow$ $\mathcal{B}\left(H^{s}(\mathbb{T}), H^{s}(\mathbb{T})\right), \varphi \mapsto \Psi_{\infty}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}$ are bounded.

Proof. Proof of $(i)$. For any $n \geq 1$, one has that

$$
\Psi_{n+1}=\Psi_{n} \circ \Phi_{n+1} \Longrightarrow \Psi_{n+1}-\Psi_{n}=\Psi_{n} \circ\left(\Phi_{n+1}-\mathrm{Id}\right)
$$

We estimate now $\left|\Psi_{n+1}-\Psi_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)}$. Fix $\rho:=\frac{\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}}{4}$ such that $\sigma_{n+1}<\sigma_{n+1}+2 \rho=\frac{\sigma_{n}+\sigma_{n+1}}{2}$. By applying Lemma 3.4 ( $i$ ), one has that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\Psi_{n+1}-\Psi_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)} \lesssim \rho^{-2}\left|\Psi_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)}\left|\Phi_{n+1}-\operatorname{Id}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1}+\rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)} \tag{5.54}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover, since $\Phi_{n+1}=\exp \left(\mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right)$, using the estimate (5.13) (at the step $\left.n+1\right)$ and by applying Lemma 3.7 one gets

$$
\begin{align*}
\left|\Phi_{n+1}-\mathrm{Id}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1}+\rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)} & \lesssim \rho^{-2}\left|\mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1}+2 \rho} \stackrel{\sigma_{n+1}+2 \rho=\frac{\sigma_{n}+\sigma_{n+1}}{2}}{\lesssim}\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)^{-2}\left|\mathcal{F}_{n+1}\right|_{\frac{\sigma_{n}+\sigma_{n+1}}{2}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)}  \tag{5.55}\\
& \lesssim\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)^{-2} \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} e^{-\frac{\chi^{n}}{2}} \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1}
\end{align*}
$$

Thus, the estimates (5.54), (5.55) imply that

$$
\begin{align*}
\left|\Psi_{n+1}-\Psi_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)} & \lesssim\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)^{-4} \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} e^{-\frac{\chi^{n}}{2}}\left|\Psi_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)}  \tag{5.56}\\
& \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} e^{-\frac{\chi^{n}}{3}}\left|\Psi_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)}
\end{align*}
$$

where in the last inequality we have used that $\sigma_{n+1}<\sigma_{n}$ and

$$
\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left\{\left(\sigma_{n}-\sigma_{n+1}\right)^{-4} e^{-\frac{x^{n}}{2}+\frac{x^{n}}{3}}\right\}<\infty
$$

and by triangular inequality

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\Psi_{n+1}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)} \leq\left|\Psi_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)}\left(1+C \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} e^{-\frac{\chi^{n}}{3}}\right) \tag{5.57}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some constant $C>0$. By iterating the latter bound one obtains that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\Psi_{n+1}\right|_{\sigma_{n+1}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)} \leq \prod_{j=0}^{n}\left(1+C \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} e^{-\frac{\chi^{j}}{3}}\right) \tag{5.58}
\end{equation*}
$$

Passing to the logarithm in the above inequality and using that the series $\sum_{j \geq 0} e^{-\frac{\chi^{j}}{3}}$ is convergent, one obtains that

$$
\begin{equation*}
C_{0}:=\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left|\Psi_{n}\right|_{\sigma_{n}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)}<\infty \tag{5.59}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now let $n, k \geq 1$. One has that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\Psi_{n+k}-\Psi_{n}\right|_{\frac{\sigma_{0}}{2}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)} \leq \sum_{j \geq n}\left|\Psi_{j+1}-\Psi_{j}\right|_{\sigma_{j+1}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)} \stackrel{(5.56],(5.59)}{\lesssim} \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \sum_{j \geq n} e^{-\frac{\chi^{j}}{3}} \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} e^{-\frac{\chi^{n}}{3}} \tag{5.60}
\end{equation*}
$$

Hence $\left(\Psi_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ is a Cauchy sequence w.r. to the norm $|\cdot|_{\frac{\sigma_{0}}{2}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)}$ and hence it coverges to $\Psi_{\infty}$ with a bound

$$
\left|\Psi_{\infty}-\Psi_{n}\right|_{\frac{\sigma_{0}}{2}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)} \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} e^{-\frac{\chi^{n}}{3}}, \quad \forall n \in \mathbb{N}
$$

Similarly one shows that also the sequence $\left(\Psi_{n}^{-1}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ converges to a transformation $\Gamma_{\infty}$ w.r. to the norm $|\cdot|_{\frac{\sigma_{0}}{2}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)}$ with the same rate of convergence. Furthermore since $\Psi_{n} \Psi_{n}^{-1}=\Psi_{n}^{-1} \Psi_{n}=$ Id, passing to the limit one obtains that $\Gamma_{\infty}=\Psi_{\infty}^{-1}$. The claimed statement has then been proved.
Proof of (ii). The claimed statement follows by the item $(i)$ and by applying Lemmata 2.4, 3.1.

## Final normal form

We now show the following
Lemma 5.5. For any $\omega \in \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)$ and for any $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}_{\sigma_{0} / 3}^{\infty}$, the operator $\mathcal{L}_{0}(\varphi ; \omega)$ defined in (5.2) is congugated to the $2 \times 2$ block diagonal operator $\mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}_{\infty}$ (see (5.43), (5.45)), namely $\left(\Psi_{\infty}\right)_{\omega *} \mathcal{L}_{0}(\varphi ; \omega)=\mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}_{\infty}(\omega)$

Proof. By applying Theorem [5.1, by recalling the definition (5.52) of the maps $\Psi_{n}, n \in \mathbb{N}$ and using that by Lemma 5.3, $\Omega_{\infty}(\gamma) \subseteq \cap_{n \geq 0} \Omega_{n}(\gamma)$, one gets that for any $n \in \mathbb{N}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}_{n}(\omega)+\mathcal{P}_{n}(\varphi ; \omega)=\mathcal{L}_{n}=\left(\Psi_{n}\right)_{\omega *} \mathcal{L}_{0}(\varphi ; \omega), \quad \forall \omega \in \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma) \tag{5.61}
\end{equation*}
$$

By (5.2), (5.3) and by Lemmata 5.4, 2.9) one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi}\left(\Psi_{\infty}-\Psi_{n}\right)\right|_{\frac{\sigma_{0}}{2}-\rho}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)} \lesssim \rho^{-1}\left|\Psi_{\infty}-\Psi_{n}\right|_{\frac{\sigma_{0}}{2}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)} \rightarrow 0 \quad \text { as } \quad n \rightarrow \infty, \quad \text { and } \quad\left|\mathcal{L}_{0}\right|_{\sigma_{0},-2}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)} \lesssim 1 \tag{5.62}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $\rho>0$ so that $\frac{\sigma_{0}}{2}-\rho>0$. Therefore, by recalling the definition (2.2), by the estimates (5.62) and by applying Lemma $3.4(i)$, one gets that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left|\left(\Psi_{n}\right)_{\omega *} \mathcal{L}_{0}-\left(\Psi_{\infty}\right)_{\omega *} \mathcal{L}_{0}\right|_{\frac{\sigma_{0}}{3}}^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right)}=0 \tag{5.63}
\end{equation*}
$$

By the estimates (5.11), (5.46), (5.63) and passing to the limit in (5.61) one obtains the claimed statement.

## 6. Measure estimates

It remains only to estimate the measure of the set $\Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)$, defined in (5.48).In order to do this, let us start with some preliminary considerations. For any $j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$, the $2 \times 2$ block $\mathcal{D}_{\infty}(j ; \omega), \omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$ is self-adjoint and depends in a Lipschitz way on the parameter $\omega$. By (5.43), (5.44) and by recalling (5.3), (5.4), for any $j \in \mathbb{N}$, we can write that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{D}_{\infty}(j)=\lambda_{2} j^{2} \operatorname{Id}+R_{\infty}(j ; \omega) \tag{6.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the self-adjoint $2 \times 2$ block $R_{\infty}(j ; \omega)$ satisfies the estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sup _{\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}}\left\|R_{\infty}(j ; \omega)\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}} \lesssim \varepsilon\langle j\rangle, \quad\left\|R_{\infty}(j)\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}^{\operatorname{lip}} \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \tag{6.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

By applying Lemma B.2, one then obtains that for any $j \in \mathbb{N}$,

$$
\operatorname{spec}\left(\mathcal{D}_{\infty}(j ; \omega)\right)=\left\{\mu_{j}^{(+)}(\omega), \mu_{j}^{(-)}(\omega)\right\}, \quad \operatorname{spec}\left(R_{\infty}(j ; \omega)\right)=\left\{r_{j}^{(+)}(\omega), r_{j}^{(-)}(\omega)\right\}
$$

where $\mu_{j}^{( \pm)}$and $r_{j}^{( \pm)}$depend in a Lipschitz way on the parameter $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$ and they satisfy

$$
\begin{align*}
\mu_{j}^{( \pm)}(\omega) & =\lambda_{2} j^{2}+r_{j}^{( \pm)}(\omega) \\
\left|\lambda_{2}-1\right| & \lesssim, \quad \sup _{\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}}\left|r_{j}^{( \pm)}(\omega)\right| \lesssim \varepsilon\langle j\rangle, \quad\left|r_{j}^{( \pm)}\right|^{\text {lip }} \lesssim \varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \tag{6.3}
\end{align*}
$$

If $j=0$ one has $\left|\mu_{0}\right|^{\operatorname{Lip}\left(\gamma, \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}\right)} \lesssim \varepsilon$. For compactness of notations we set $\mu_{0}^{(+)}=\mu_{0}^{(-)}=\mu_{0}$. By applying Lemmata B. 1 and B.2 $(i i)$ one then obtains that the set $\Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)$ can be written as

$$
\begin{gather*}
\Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)=\left\{\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}:\left|\omega \cdot \ell+\mu_{j}^{(\sigma)}-\mu_{j^{\prime}}^{\left(\sigma^{\prime}\right)}\right| \geq \frac{2 \gamma}{\mathrm{~d}(\ell)}, \quad \forall\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \times \mathbb{N}_{0} \times \mathbb{N}_{0}, \quad j \neq j^{\prime}, \quad \sigma, \sigma^{\prime} \in\{+,-\}\right.  \tag{6.4}\\
\left.\left|\omega \cdot \ell+\mu_{j}^{(\sigma)}-\mu_{j}^{\left(\sigma^{\prime}\right)}\right| \geq \frac{2 \gamma}{\mathrm{~d}(\ell)\langle j\rangle^{2}}, \quad \forall(\ell, j) \in\left(\mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash\{0\}\right) \times \mathbb{N}_{0}, \quad \sigma, \sigma^{\prime} \in\{+,-\}\right\}
\end{gather*}
$$

where we recall

$$
\mathrm{d}(\ell):=\prod_{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left(1+\left|\ell_{n}\right|^{4}\langle n\rangle^{4}\right), \quad \forall \ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}
$$

In the remaining part of this section we prove the following Proposition.
Proposition 6.1. Assume that $\mu>3$. For $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1}$ and $\gamma$ small enough one has that $\mathbb{P}\left(\mathrm{R}_{0} \backslash \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right) \lesssim \gamma$.
We note that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{P}\left(\mathrm{R}_{0} \backslash \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right) \leq \mathbb{P}\left(\mathrm{R}_{0} \backslash \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}\right)+\mathbb{P}\left(\mathrm{D}_{\gamma} \backslash \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right) \tag{6.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

In BMP, it is proved that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{P}\left(\mathrm{R}_{0} \backslash \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}\right) \lesssim \gamma \tag{6.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

therefore, we need to estimate the set $\mathrm{D}_{\gamma} \backslash \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)$. In order to shorten notations, we define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{Z}_{1}:=\left\{\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \times \mathbb{N}_{0} \times \mathbb{N}_{0}: j \neq j^{\prime}\right\}, \quad \mathcal{Z}_{2}:=\left(\mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash\{0\}\right) \times \mathbb{N}_{0} \tag{6.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

One has that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{D}_{\gamma} \backslash \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)=\left(\bigcup_{\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \in \mathcal{Z}_{1}} \mathcal{R}_{\ell j j^{\prime}}(\gamma)\right) \bigcup\left(\bigcup_{(\ell, j) \in \mathcal{Z}_{2}} \mathcal{Q}_{\ell j}(\gamma)\right) \tag{6.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

where for any $\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \in \mathcal{Z}_{1}$, we define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{R}_{\ell j j^{\prime}}(\gamma):=\bigcup_{\sigma, \sigma^{\prime} \in\{+,-\}}\left\{\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}:\left|\omega \cdot \ell+\mu_{j}^{(\sigma)}-\mu_{j^{\prime}}^{\left(\sigma^{\prime}\right)}\right|<\frac{2 \gamma}{\mathrm{~d}(\ell)}\right\} \tag{6.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

and for any $(\ell, j) \in \mathcal{Z}_{2}$, we define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{Q}_{\ell j}(\gamma):=\bigcup_{\sigma, \sigma^{\prime} \in\{+,-\}}\left\{\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}:\left|\omega \cdot \ell+\mu_{j}^{(\sigma)}-\mu_{j}^{\left(\sigma^{\prime}\right)}\right|<\frac{2 \gamma}{\mathrm{~d}(\ell)\langle j\rangle^{2}}\right\} \tag{6.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

Lemma 6.2. (i) Let $\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \in \mathcal{Z}_{1}$. If $\mathcal{R}_{\ell j j^{\prime}}(\gamma) \neq \emptyset$, then $\left|j^{2}-j^{\prime 2}\right| \leq C|\ell|_{1}$ and $\mathbb{P}\left(\mathcal{R}_{\ell j j^{\prime}}(\gamma)\right) \lesssim \frac{\gamma}{\mathrm{d}(\ell)}$.
(ii) Let $(\ell, j) \in \mathcal{Z}_{2}$. If $\mathcal{Q}_{\ell j}(\gamma) \neq \emptyset$, then $\mathbb{P}\left(\mathcal{Q}_{\ell j}(\gamma)\right) \lesssim \frac{\gamma}{\langle j\rangle^{2} \mathrm{~d}(\ell)}$.

Proof. We prove item $(i)$. The proof of the item $(i i)$ can be done arguing in a similar fashion. Let $j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$, $j \neq j^{\prime}$ and $\sigma, \sigma^{\prime} \in\{+,-\}$. By (6.3) one has that for some constant $C>0$,

$$
\left|\mu_{j}^{(\sigma)}-\mu_{j^{\prime}}^{\left(\sigma^{\prime}\right)}\right| \geq\left|\lambda_{2}\right|\left|j^{2}-j^{\prime 2}\right|-C \varepsilon\left(j+j^{\prime}\right)-C \varepsilon
$$

Using that $\lambda_{2}=1+O(\varepsilon)$ and that $\left|j+j^{\prime}\right| \leq\left|j^{2}-j^{\prime 2}\right|$ one obtains that for $\varepsilon$ small enough

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\mu_{j}^{(\sigma)}-\mu_{j^{\prime}}^{\left(\sigma^{\prime}\right)}\right| \geq \frac{1}{2}\left|j^{2}-j^{\prime 2}\right| \tag{6.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

implying that $\mathcal{R}_{0 j j^{\prime}}(\gamma)=\emptyset$ for any $j \neq j^{\prime}$. Hence if $\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \in \mathcal{Z}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{R}_{\ell j j^{\prime}}(\gamma) \neq \emptyset$ one has that $\ell \neq 0$. Furthermore if $\omega \in \mathcal{R}_{\ell j j^{\prime}}(\gamma) \neq \emptyset$ one has that by using (6.11), one obtains that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{1}{2}\left|j^{2}-j^{\prime 2}\right| \leq\left|\mu_{j}^{(\sigma)}-\mu_{j^{\prime}}^{\left(\sigma^{\prime}\right)}\right| \leq \frac{2 \gamma}{\mathrm{~d}(\ell)}+|\omega \cdot \ell| \lesssim 1+\|\omega\|_{\infty}\|\ell\|_{1} \lesssim 1+\|\ell\|_{1} \tag{6.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now let

$$
s:=\min \left\{n \in \mathbb{N}: \ell_{n} \neq 0\right\}, \quad S:=\max \left\{n \in \mathbb{N}: \ell_{n} \neq 0\right\}
$$

and $\mathbf{e}^{(s)}=\left(\mathbf{e}_{n}^{(s)}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ the vector whose $n$-th component is 0 if $n \neq s$ and 1 if $n=s$. Similarly we define the vector $\mathbf{e}^{(S)}$. Let

$$
\psi(t):=\left(\omega+t \mathbf{e}^{(s)}\right) \cdot \ell+\mu_{j}^{\sigma}\left(\omega+t \mathbf{e}^{(s)}\right)-\mu_{j^{\prime}}^{\left(\sigma^{\prime}\right)}\left(\omega+t \mathbf{e}^{(s)}\right)
$$

By using the estimate (6.3), for $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1}$ small enough, one has that

$$
\left|\psi\left(t_{1}\right)-\psi\left(t_{2}\right)\right| \geq\left|t_{1}-t_{2}\right|\left|\ell_{s}\right|-C \varepsilon \gamma^{-1}\left|t_{1}-t_{2}\right| \geq \frac{1}{2}\left|t_{1}-t_{2}\right|
$$

The latter estimate implies that

$$
\left|\left\{t: \omega+t \mathbf{e}^{(s)} \in \mathcal{R}_{\ell j j^{\prime}}(\gamma), \quad|\psi(t)|<\frac{2 \gamma}{\mathrm{~d}(\ell)}\right\}\right| \lesssim \frac{\gamma}{\mathrm{d}(\ell)}
$$

Since $\mathcal{R}_{\ell j j^{\prime}}(\gamma)$ is a cylinder with at most $S-s$ components, one obtains the desired bound.

Proof of Proposition 6.1. By recalling (6.8) and by applying Lemma 6.2, one gets the estimate

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{P}\left(\mathrm{D}_{\gamma} \backslash \Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)\right) & \lesssim \sum_{\substack{\left(\ell, j, j^{\prime}\right) \in \mathcal{Z}_{1} \\
\left|j^{2}-j^{\prime 2}\right| \leq\|\ell\|_{1}}} \frac{\gamma}{\mathrm{~d}(\ell)}+\sum_{(\ell, j) \in \mathcal{Z}_{2}} \frac{\gamma}{\langle j\rangle^{2} \mathrm{~d}(\ell)} \\
& \lesssim \gamma\left(\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \frac{\|\ell\|_{1}^{2}}{\mathrm{~d}(\ell)}+\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \frac{1}{\mathrm{~d}(\ell)} \sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \frac{1}{\langle j\rangle^{2}}\right) \stackrel{\text { Lemma }}{\stackrel{C .3}{\lesssim} \gamma .}
\end{aligned}
$$

The claimed statement then follows by recalling (6.5), (6.6).

## 7. Proof of Theorem 1.4 and Corollary 1.7

Let $\gamma:=\varepsilon^{a}, a \in(0,1)$. Then the smallness condition $\varepsilon \gamma^{-1} \leq \delta$ is fullfilled by taking $\varepsilon \in\left(0, \varepsilon_{0}\right)$ with $\varepsilon_{0}$ small enough. By setting $\Omega_{\varepsilon}:=\Omega_{\infty}(\gamma)$, the Proposition 6.1]implies (1.7). For any $\omega \in \Omega_{\varepsilon}$, we define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{W}_{\infty}(\varphi):=\Phi^{(1)}(\varphi) \circ \Phi^{(2)} \circ \ldots \circ \Phi^{(7)}(\varphi) \circ \Psi_{\infty}(\varphi) \quad \varphi \in \mathbb{T}_{\bar{\sigma} / 4}^{\infty} \tag{7.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the maps $\Phi^{(1)}, \ldots, \Phi^{(7)}$ are constructed in Section 4 and the map $\Psi_{\infty}$ is given in Lemma 5.4 The properties (1) and (2) on the maps $\mathcal{W}_{\infty}(\varphi)^{ \pm 1}$ stated in Theorem 1.4 are easily deduced from Lemmata 4.1, 4.3, 4.4, 4.5, 4.6, 4.7, 4.8, 5.4, (ii) and from remark4.2. Furthermore, by the same Lemmata and 5.5 one obtains that $u(t, x)$ is a solution of (1.1) if and only if $v(\cdot, t):=\mathcal{W}_{\infty}(\omega t)^{-1} u(\cdot, t), \omega \in \Omega_{\varepsilon}$ solves the time independent equation $\partial_{t} v=\mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}_{\infty} v$ where $\mathcal{D}_{\infty}$ is the $2 \times 2$ time independent self-adjoint block-diagonal operator defined in (5.43)-(5.45). The proof of Theorem 1.4 is then concluded.

Proof of Corollary 1.7. Since $\mathcal{D}_{\infty}$ is a $2 \times 2$ block diagonal self-adjoint operator, the general solution of the equation $\partial_{t} v=\mathrm{i} \mathcal{D}_{\infty} v$ can be written as

$$
v(x, t)=\sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{\mathrm{i} t \Pi_{j} \mathcal{D}_{\infty} \Pi_{j}}\left[\Pi_{j} v_{0}\right]
$$

Since $\Pi_{j} \mathcal{D}_{\infty} \Pi_{j}: \mathbf{E}_{j} \rightarrow \mathbf{E}_{j}$ is self-adjoint (recall (3.2)), one has that $\left\|e^{\mathrm{i} t \Pi_{j} \mathcal{D}_{\infty} \Pi_{j}}\left[\Pi_{j} v_{0}\right]\right\|_{L^{2}}=\left\|\Pi_{j} v_{0}\right\|_{L^{2}}$ for any $j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$. This implies that both analytic and Sobolev norms are preserved, namely for any $\sigma>0$, $\|v(\cdot, t)\|_{\sigma}=\left\|v_{0}\right\|_{\sigma}$ and for any $s \geq 0,\|v(\cdot, t)\|_{H^{s}}=\left\|v_{0}\right\|_{H^{s}}$. Hence, by using the properties (1) and (2) stated in Theorem 1.4, one obtains that for any $\omega \in \Omega_{\varepsilon}$, the solution $u(\cdot, t):=\mathcal{W}_{\infty}(\omega t) v(\cdot, t)$ of (1.1) satisfies the desired bounds both in analytic and Sobolev norms. The proof of the Corollary is therefore concluded.

## Appendix A. Holomorphic functions on the infinite dimensional torus

We start by proving that, just as in the finite dimensional case, $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$ is a space of holomorphic functions in the following sense.
Endow the thickened torus $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$ with any topology such that the restriction to a finite dimensional subtorus is a metric, i.e. any topology which is finer that the product topology. Denote by $\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}(X)$, the space of the bounded, continuous functions $u: \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \rightarrow X$ equipped with the sup norm $\|\cdot\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}(X)}$. For $N \in \mathbb{N}$, define the space $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{N}, X\right)$ as the space of holomorphic functions from the $N$-dimensional torus $T_{\sigma}^{N}:=\prod_{i=1}^{N} \mathbb{T}_{\sigma\langle i\rangle^{\eta}}$ with values in $X$. Finally let $\widetilde{\mathcal{H}}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$ be the closure of $\cup_{N \in \mathbb{N}} \mathcal{H}_{N}^{\sigma}(X)$ in $\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}(X)$ w.r. to $\|\cdot\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}(X)}$.
Proposition A.1. For all $\sigma, \rho>0$ one has $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right) \subseteq \widetilde{\mathcal{H}}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right) \subseteq \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right)$ with the bounds

$$
\|u\|_{\tilde{\mathcal{H}}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)} \leq\|u\|_{\sigma} \lesssim \exp \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho^{\frac{1}{\eta}}} \ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho}\right)\right)\|u\|_{\widetilde{\mathcal{H}}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right)}
$$

Proof. Given $N \in \mathbb{N}$, we define the set

$$
Z_{N}^{\infty}:=\left\{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}^{\mathbb{N}}: \ell_{i}=0, \quad \forall i>N\right\}
$$

Given a function $u: \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty} \rightarrow X$, for any $N \in \mathbb{N}$ we define the truncated function

$$
S_{N} u(\varphi):=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{N}^{\infty}} \widehat{u}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}
$$

Let us show that $u \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}, X\right)$ is the limit of $S_{N} u$ in $\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}(X)$. If $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}^{\infty} \backslash \mathbb{Z}_{N}^{\infty}$, then there exists $|i|>N$ such that $\ell_{i} \neq 0$ and hence by the definition of $|\ell|_{\eta}$ one has $|\ell|_{\eta}>N^{\eta}$. Therefore

$$
\sup _{\varphi \in \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}}\left\|u(\varphi)-S_{N} u(\varphi)\right\|_{X}=\sup _{\varphi \in \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}}\left\|\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash \mathbb{Z}_{N}^{\infty}} \widehat{u}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i}(\varphi \cdot \ell)}\right\|_{X} \leq \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{\eta}^{\infty}:|\ell|_{\eta}>N^{\eta}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell)\|_{X} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}}
$$

The right hand side of the above inequality tends to 0 as $N \rightarrow \infty$, since it is the tail of an absolutely convergent series. To prove the second inclusion we consider $u \in \widetilde{\mathcal{H}}\left(T_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right)$. By definition there exists a sequence $\left(u_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ with $u_{k} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{N_{k}}, X\right)$, such that $u_{k} \rightarrow u$ w.r. to $\|\cdot\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}(X)}$. Since $u_{k}$ is an analytic function of the finite dimensional torus $\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{N_{k}}$, we can apply the Cauchy estimate, namely

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\widehat{u}_{k}(\ell)\right\|_{X} \leq e^{-(\sigma+\rho)|\ell|_{\eta}}\left\|u_{k}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{N_{k}}, X\right)}, \quad \forall \ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{N_{k}}^{\infty} \tag{A.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}$ with $|\ell|_{\eta}<\infty$, then there exists an $\bar{N}>0$ such that $\ell \in \mathbb{Z} \mathbb{Z}_{\bar{N}}^{\infty}$. Then for any $k \geq k_{0}$, one has $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{N_{k}}^{\infty}$. For any $k \geq m \geq k_{0}$ one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\widehat{u}_{k}(\ell)-\widehat{u}_{m}(\ell)\right\|_{X} \leq e^{-(\sigma+\rho)|\ell|_{\eta}}\left\|u_{k}-u_{m}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{N_{k}}, X\right)} \tag{A.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

implying that the sequence $\left(\widehat{u}_{k}(\ell)\right)_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ is a Cauchy sequence. We define

$$
\widehat{u}(\ell):=\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \widehat{u}_{k}(\ell)
$$

and passing to the limit for $k \rightarrow \infty$ in (A.2), one obtains that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\widehat{u}_{m}(\ell)-\widehat{u}(\ell)\right\|_{X} \leq e^{-(\sigma+\rho)|\ell|_{\eta}}\left\|u_{k}-u\right\|_{\widetilde{\mathcal{H}}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right)} . \tag{A.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Clearly, passing to the limit in (A.1), one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|\widehat{u}(\ell)\|_{X} \leq e^{-(\rho+\sigma)|\ell|_{\eta}}\|u\|_{\left.\tilde{\mathcal{H}}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}, X\right)\right)} \tag{A.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $v(\varphi):=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{u}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}$. We show that $u=v$ by estimating $\|u(\varphi)-v(\varphi)\|_{X}$ pointwise for any $\varphi \in \mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}$. We have $\|u(\varphi)-v(\varphi)\|_{X}=\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty}\left\|u_{k}(\varphi)-v(\varphi)\right\|_{X}$ and we estimate

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|u_{k}(\varphi)-v(\varphi)\right\|_{X} & \leq\left\|\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{N_{k}}^{\infty}} \widehat{u}_{k}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}-\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \widehat{u}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \varphi}\right\|_{X} \\
& \leq \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{N_{k}}^{\infty}}\left\|\widehat{u}_{k}(\ell)-\widehat{u}(\ell)\right\|_{X}+\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash \mathbb{Z}_{N_{k}}^{\infty}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell)\|_{X} \\
& \leq \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{N_{k}}^{\infty}}\left\|\widehat{u}_{k}(\ell)-\widehat{u}(\ell)\right\|_{X}+\sum_{|\ell|_{\eta} \geq N_{k}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell)\|_{X} \\
& \leq \leq \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{N_{k}}^{\infty}} e^{-(\sigma+\rho)|\ell|_{\eta}}\left\|u_{k}-u\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\sigma+\rho}(X)}+\sum_{|\ell|_{\eta}>N_{k}} e^{-(\rho .3)} \sum^{-(\rho+\sigma)|\ell|_{\eta}}\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\sigma+\rho}(X)} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The first term converges to zero since $\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{-(\sigma+\rho)|\ell|_{\eta}}$ is convergent and $\left\|u_{k}-u\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\sigma+\rho}(X)} \rightarrow 0$. The second term converges to zero since it is the tail of a convergent series and $N_{k} \rightarrow \infty$. It remains to estimate $\|u\|_{\sigma}$. We have

$$
\|u\|_{\sigma}=\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{\sigma|\ell|_{\eta}}\|\widehat{u}(\ell)\|_{X} \stackrel{(\overline{\text { A.4 }}}{\leq}\|u\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\sigma+\rho}(X)} \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{-\rho|\ell|_{\eta}} .
$$

## Appendix B. technical lemmata

B.1. Linear operators in finite dimension. Given an operator $A \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$, we define its trace as

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\operatorname{Tr}(A):=A_{0}^{0}, \quad A \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{0}\right), \\
\operatorname{Tr}(A):=A_{j}^{j}+A_{-j}^{-j}, \quad A \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right), \quad j \in \mathbb{N} . \tag{B.1}
\end{array}
$$

It is easy to check that if $A, B \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr}(A B)=\operatorname{Tr}(B A) \tag{B.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

For all $j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$, the space $\mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ is a Hilbert spacc ${ }^{5}$ equipped by the inner product given for any $X, Y \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\langle X, Y\rangle:=\operatorname{Tr}\left(X Y^{*}\right) \tag{B.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

This scalar product induces the $L^{2}$-norm $\|\cdot\|_{\text {HS }}$ defined in (3.10).
Given a linear operator $\mathbf{L}: \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$, we denote by $\|\mathbf{L}\|_{\text {Op }}$ its operatorial norm, when the space $\mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ is equipped by the $L^{2}$-norm (3.10), namely

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|\mathbf{L}\|_{\mathrm{Op}}:=\sup \left\{\|\mathbf{L}(M)\|_{\mathrm{HS}}: M \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right), \quad\|M\|_{\mathrm{HS}} \leq 1\right\} \tag{B.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

[^3]For any operator $A \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ we denote by $M_{L}(A): \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ the linear operator defined for any $X \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ as

$$
\begin{equation*}
M_{L}(A) X:=A X \tag{B.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Similarly, given an operator $B \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}\right)$, we denote by $M_{R}(B): \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ the linear operator defined for any $X \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ as

$$
\begin{equation*}
M_{R}(B) X:=X B \tag{B.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

The following elementary estimates hold:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|M_{L}(A)\right\|_{\mathrm{Op}} \leq\|A\|_{\mathrm{HS}}, \quad\left\|M_{R}(B)\right\|_{\mathrm{Op}} \leq\|B\|_{\mathrm{HS}} \tag{B.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

We denote by $\mathcal{S}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$, the set of the self-adjoint operators form $\mathbf{E}_{j}$ onto itself, namely

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{S}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right):=\left\{A \in \mathcal{L}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right): A=A^{*}\right\} \tag{B.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

Furthermore, for any $A \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ denote by $\operatorname{spec}(A)$ the spectrum of $A$. The following Lemma can be proved by using elementary arguments from linear algebra, hence the proof is omitted.

Lemma B.1. Let $j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}, A \in \mathcal{S}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right), B \in \mathcal{S}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}\right)$, then the following holds:
(i) The operators $M_{L}(A), M_{R}(B)$ defined in (B.5), (B.6) are self-adjoint operators with respect to the scalar product defined in (B.3).
(ii) Let $j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}, A \in \mathcal{S}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right), B \in \mathcal{S}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}\right)$. The spectrum of the operator $M_{L}(A) \pm M_{R}(B)$ satisfies

$$
\operatorname{spec}\left(M_{L}(A) \pm M_{R}(B)\right)=\{\lambda \pm \mu: \lambda \in \operatorname{spec}(A), \quad \mu \in \operatorname{spec}(B)\}
$$

(iii) Let $j \in \mathbb{N}, A \in \mathcal{S}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ and $B \equiv \lambda_{0} \in \mathcal{S}\left(\mathbf{E}_{0}\right)$. Then, the spectrum of the operators $M_{L}(A) \pm M_{R}\left(\lambda_{0}\right) \equiv$ $M_{L}(A) \pm \lambda_{0} \operatorname{Id}: \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{0}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{0}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ and $M_{L}\left(\lambda_{0}\right) \pm M_{R}(A) \equiv \lambda_{0} \operatorname{Id} \pm M_{R}(A): \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}, \mathbf{E}_{0}\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j}, \mathbf{E}_{0}\right)$ satisfy

$$
\operatorname{spec}\left(M_{L}(A) \pm \lambda_{0} \mathrm{Id}\right)=\operatorname{spec}\left(\lambda_{0} \operatorname{Id} \pm M_{R}(A)\right)=\left\{\lambda \pm \lambda_{0}: \lambda \in \operatorname{spec}(A)\right\}
$$

We finish this Section by recalling some well known facts concerning linear self-adjoint operators on finite dimensional Hilbert spaces. Let $\mathcal{H}$ be a finite dimensional Hilbert space of dimension $n$ equipped by the inner product $(\cdot, \cdot)_{\mathcal{H}}$. For any self-adjoint operator $A: \mathcal{H} \rightarrow \mathcal{H}$, we order its eigenvalues as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{spec}(A):=\left\{\lambda_{1}(A) \leq \lambda_{2}(A) \leq \ldots \leq \lambda_{n}(A)\right\} \tag{B.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

Lemma B.2. Let $\mathcal{H}$ be a Hilbert space of dimension $n$. Then the following holds:
(i) Let $A_{1}, A_{2}: \mathcal{H} \rightarrow \mathcal{H}$ be self-adjoint operators. Then their eigenvalues, ordered as in (B.9), satisfy the Lipschitz property

$$
\left|\lambda_{k}\left(A_{1}\right)-\lambda_{k}\left(A_{2}\right)\right| \leq\left\|A_{1}-A_{2}\right\|_{\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H})}, \quad \forall k=1, \ldots, n
$$

(ii) Let $A=y \operatorname{Id}_{\mathcal{H}}+B$, where $y \in \mathbb{R}, \operatorname{Id}_{\mathcal{H}}: \mathcal{H} \rightarrow \mathcal{H}$ is the identity and $B: \mathcal{H} \rightarrow \mathcal{H}$ is selfadjoint. Then

$$
\lambda_{k}(A)=y+\lambda_{k}(B), \quad \forall k=1, \ldots, n
$$

(iii) Let $A: \mathcal{H} \rightarrow \mathcal{H}$ be self-adjoint and assume that $\operatorname{spec}(A) \subset \mathbb{R} \backslash\{0\}$. Then $A$ is invertible and its inverse satisfies

$$
\left\|A^{-1}\right\|_{\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H})}=\frac{1}{\min _{k=1, \ldots, n}\left|\lambda_{k}(A)\right|}
$$

## B.2. properties of $\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}$.

Lemma B.3. Let $\sigma, \rho>0, m, m^{\prime} \in \mathbb{R} \mathcal{R} \in \mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}, \mathcal{Q} \in \mathcal{B}^{\sigma+\rho, m^{\prime}}$. Then $\mathcal{R} \mathcal{Q} \in \mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}}$ and $\|\mathcal{R} \mathcal{Q}\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m+m^{\prime}}} \lesssim m^{\text {m }}$ $\rho^{-|m|}\|\mathcal{R}\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}}\|\mathcal{Q}\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma+\rho, m^{\prime}}}$.

Proof. Proof of (i) By using the $2 \times 2$ block representation of linear operators, one has that the operator $\mathcal{C}:=\mathcal{R} \mathcal{Q}$ admits the representation $\mathcal{C}=\sum_{j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \Pi_{j} \mathcal{C} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}$ where

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Pi_{j} \mathcal{C} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}=\sum_{k \in \mathbb{N}_{0}}\left(\Pi_{j} \mathcal{R} \Pi_{k}\right)\left(\Pi_{k} \mathcal{Q} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right), \quad \forall j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0} \tag{B.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

Using that by triangular inequality $e^{\sigma\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|} \leq e^{\sigma|j-k|} e^{\sigma\left|k-j^{\prime}\right|}$, for any $j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{Z}$

## (B.11)

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{\sigma\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\|\Pi_{j} \mathcal{C} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{-\left(m+m^{\prime}\right)} & \leq \sum_{j, k \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{\sigma\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\|\Pi_{j} \mathcal{R} \Pi_{k}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}\left\|\Pi_{k} \mathcal{Q} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{-\left(m+m^{\prime}\right)} \\
& \leq \sum_{j, k \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{\sigma|j-k|}\left\|\Pi_{j} \mathcal{R} \Pi_{k}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}\langle k\rangle^{-m} e^{\sigma\left|k-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\|\Pi_{k} \mathcal{Q} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{-m^{\prime}}\langle k\rangle^{m}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{-m}
\end{aligned}
$$

Using that

$$
\langle k\rangle^{m}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{-m} \lesssim_{m} 1+\left\langle k-j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{|m|} \lesssim_{m}\left\langle k-j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{|m|}
$$

the inequality (B.11) implies that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}}^{(\mathrm{B} .12)} e^{\sigma\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\|\Pi_{j} \mathcal{C} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{-\left(m+m^{\prime}\right)} & \lesssim m \sum_{j, k \in \mathbb{N}_{\mathrm{O}}} e^{\sigma|j-k|}\left\|\Pi_{j} \mathcal{R} \Pi_{k}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}\langle k\rangle^{-m} e^{\sigma\left|k-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\langle k-j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{|m|}\left\|\Pi_{k} \mathcal{Q} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{-m^{\prime}} \\
& \lesssim m \sup _{k \in \mathbb{N}_{\mathrm{O}}}\left(\sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{\sigma|j-k|}\left\|\Pi_{j} \mathcal{R} \Pi_{k}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}\langle k\rangle^{-m}\right) \sum_{k \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{\sigma\left|k-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\langle k-j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{|m|}\left\|\Pi_{k} \mathcal{Q} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{-m^{\prime}} \\
& \lesssim m\|\mathcal{R}\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma, m}} \sum_{k \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{(\sigma+\rho)\left|k-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\langle k-j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{|m|} e^{-\rho\left|k-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\|\Pi_{k} \mathcal{Q} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{-m^{\prime}}
\end{aligned}
$$

Using that

$$
\sup _{x \geq 0} x^{|m|} e^{-\rho x} \lesssim m \rho^{-|m|}
$$

one gets

$$
\sum_{k \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{(\sigma+\rho)\left|k-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\langle k-j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{|m|} e^{-\rho\left|k-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\|\Pi_{k} \mathcal{Q} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}\left\langle j^{\prime}\right\rangle^{-m^{\prime}} \lesssim m \rho^{-|m|}\|\mathcal{Q}\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma+\rho, m^{\prime}}}
$$

and then the claimed statement follows.
Lemma B.4. Let $\sigma>0, a \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}\right)$. Then the multiplication operator $\mathcal{M}_{a}: u(x) \mapsto a(x) u(x)$ is in $\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}$ and $\left\|\mathcal{M}_{a}\right\|_{\mathcal{B}^{\sigma}} \lesssim \rho^{-1}\|a\|_{\sigma+\rho}$.

Proof. One easily see that the multiplication operator $\mathcal{M}_{a}$ admits the $2 \times 2$ block representation $\mathcal{M}_{a}=$ $\sum_{j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} \Pi_{j} \mathcal{M}_{a} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}$ where for any $j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$, the operator $\Pi_{j} \mathcal{M}_{a} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}$ is represented by the matrices

$$
\left(\begin{array}{cc}
\widehat{a}\left(j-j^{\prime}\right) & \widehat{a}\left(j+j^{\prime}\right) \\
\widehat{a}\left(-j-j^{\prime}\right) & \widehat{a}\left(-j+j^{\prime}\right),
\end{array}\right) \quad j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}, \quad\binom{\widehat{a}(j)}{\widehat{a}(-j)} \quad j \in \mathbb{N}, \quad\left(\widehat{a}\left(j^{\prime}\right), \widehat{a}\left(-j^{\prime}\right)\right) \quad j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N} .
$$

Using that $a \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}\right)$, one obtains that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\widehat{a}\left(j-j^{\prime}\right)\right|,\left|\widehat{a}\left(-j+j^{\prime}\right)\right| & \leq\|a\|_{\sigma+\rho} e^{-(\sigma+\rho)\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|}, \\
\left|\widehat{a}\left(j+j^{\prime}\right)\right|,\left|\widehat{a}\left(-j-j^{\prime}\right)\right| & \leq\|a\|_{\sigma+\rho} e^{-(\sigma+\rho)\left|j+j^{\prime}\right|}
\end{aligned}
$$

Using that for any $j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}, e^{-(\sigma+\rho)\left|j+j^{\prime}\right|} \leq e^{-(\sigma+\rho)\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|}$, one gets that

$$
\left\|\Pi_{j} \mathcal{M}_{a} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\text {HS }} \lesssim\|a\|_{\sigma+\rho} e^{-(\sigma+\rho)\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|}, \quad \forall j, j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}
$$

Therefore for any $j^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N}_{0}$,

$$
\sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{\sigma\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|}\left\|\Pi_{j} \mathcal{M}_{a} \Pi_{j^{\prime}}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}} \lesssim\|a\|_{\sigma+\rho} \sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}_{0}} e^{-\rho\left|j-j^{\prime}\right|} \lesssim \rho^{-1}\|a\|_{\mathcal{H}_{x}^{\sigma+\rho}}
$$

The thesis then follows by recalling the definition (3.11).
B.3. Properties of torus diffeomorphisms. In Subsection 4.2, we have considered diffeomorphisms of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\varphi \mapsto \varphi+\omega \alpha(\varphi) \tag{B.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\alpha \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma+\rho}^{\infty}\right), \sigma, \rho>0$ and $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$. By Lemma 2.13, for $\varepsilon=\varepsilon(\rho)$ small enough, if $\|\alpha\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\sigma+\rho}} \leq \varepsilon$, then the diffeomorphism ( $\widehat{B} .13)$ is invertible and its inverse has the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\vartheta \mapsto \vartheta+\omega \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta) \tag{B.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\widetilde{\alpha} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$ and $\|\widetilde{\alpha}\|_{\sigma} \lesssim\|\alpha\|_{\sigma+\rho}$. Note that by (B.13), ( (B.14), one can easily deduce the formulae

$$
\begin{align*}
& 1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\vartheta} \tilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)=\frac{1}{1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \alpha(\vartheta+\omega \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta))} \\
& 1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \alpha(\varphi)=\frac{1}{1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\vartheta} \widetilde{\alpha}(\varphi+\omega \alpha(\varphi))} \tag{B.15}
\end{align*}
$$

The following lemma will be used in the reduction procedure of Section 4 in order to show that some averages do not depend on the parameter $\omega \in \Omega$.

Lemma B.5. The following holds:
Let $\omega \in \mathrm{D}_{\gamma}$ be a Diophantine frequency and let a be a function in $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$. Then $\int_{\mathbb{T} \infty} \omega \cdot \partial_{\vartheta} a(\vartheta) d \vartheta=0$. As a consequence one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{\mathbb{T}^{\infty}}\left(1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\vartheta} \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)\right) d \vartheta=1 \tag{B.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

and for any $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash\{0\}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{\mathbb{T}^{\infty}} e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot(\vartheta+\omega \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta))}\left(1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\vartheta} \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)\right) d \vartheta=0 \tag{B.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Let $N \in \mathbb{N}$. Then We split

$$
\omega \cdot \partial_{\vartheta} a(\vartheta)=\sum_{\ell \neq 0,|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N} \mathrm{i} \omega \cdot \ell \widehat{a}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \vartheta}+\sum_{|\ell|_{\eta}>N} \mathrm{i} \omega \cdot \ell \widehat{a}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \vartheta}
$$

Since $a$ is an analytic function, the second term on the right hand side goes to zero as $N \rightarrow+\infty$. Moreover

$$
\int_{\mathbb{T}^{N}} \sum_{\ell \neq 0,|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N} \mathrm{i} \omega \cdot \ell \widehat{a}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \vartheta} d \vartheta=\sum_{\ell \neq 0,|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N} \mathrm{i} \omega \cdot \ell \widehat{a}(\ell) \int_{\mathbb{T}^{N}} e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \vartheta} d \vartheta=0
$$

Therefore one deduces that

$$
\int_{\mathbb{T}^{\infty}} a(\vartheta) d \vartheta=\lim _{N \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{(2 \pi)^{N}} \int_{\mathbb{T}^{N}} \sum_{|\ell|_{\eta}>N} \mathrm{i} \omega \cdot \ell \widehat{a}(\ell) e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot \vartheta} d \vartheta=0
$$

The equality (B.16) follows immediately by the previous claim. The equality (B.17), follows observing that since $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \backslash\{0\}$ and $\omega$ is Diophantine, one has that

$$
e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot(\vartheta+\omega \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta))}\left(1+\omega \cdot \partial_{\vartheta} \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta)\right)=\frac{1}{\mathrm{i} \omega \cdot \ell} \omega \cdot \partial_{\vartheta}\left(e^{\mathrm{i} \ell \cdot(\vartheta+\omega \widetilde{\alpha}(\vartheta))}\right)
$$

hence the result follows by applying the first claim.
Lemma B. 6 (Moser composition lemma). Let $f: B_{R}(0) \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$ be an holomorphic function defined in a neighbourhood of the origin $B_{R}(0)$ of the complex plane $\mathbb{C}$. Then the composition operator $F(u):=f \circ u$ is $a$ well defined non linear map $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$.

Proof. Clearly, since $f(z)=\sum_{n \geq 0} a_{n} z^{n}$ is analytic, for any $z \in \mathbb{C},|z|<R$, the series $\sum_{n \geq 0}\left|a_{n}\right||z|^{n}$ is convergent. Moreover, Let $u \in \overline{\mathcal{H}}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$ with $\|u\|_{\sigma} \leq r<R$. By applying Lemma 2.5, for any $n \geq 1$, $u^{n} \in \mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$ and $\left\|u^{n}\right\|_{\sigma} \leq\|u\|_{\sigma}^{n} \leq r^{n}$. The series $\sum_{n \geq 0} a_{n} u^{n}$ is absolutely convergent w.r. to $\|\cdot\|_{\sigma}$. Indeed, one has

$$
\left\|\sum_{n \geq 0} a_{n} u^{n}\right\|_{\sigma} \leq \sum_{n \geq 0}\left|a_{n}\right|\|u\|_{\sigma}^{n} \leq \sum_{n \geq 0}\left|a_{n}\right| r^{n}<\infty
$$

this implies that $F(u)=\sum_{n \geq 0} a_{n} u^{n}$ belongs to the space $\mathcal{H}\left(\mathbb{T}_{\sigma}^{\infty}\right)$ and the proof of the lemma is concluded.

## Appendix C. some estimates of constants

Lemma C.1. (i) Let $\mu_{1}, \mu_{2}>0$. Then

$$
\sup _{\substack{\left.\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty} \\|\ell|\right|_{\eta}<\infty}} \prod_{i}\left(1+\langle i\rangle^{\mu_{1}}\left|\ell_{i}\right|^{\mu_{2}}\right) e^{-\rho|\ell|_{\eta}} \leq \exp \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho^{\frac{1}{\eta}}} \ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho}\right)\right)
$$

for some constant $\tau=\tau\left(\eta, \mu_{1}, \mu_{2}\right)>0$.
(ii) Let $\rho>0$. Then $\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{-\rho|\ell|_{\eta}} \lesssim \exp \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho^{\frac{1}{\eta}}} \ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho}\right)\right)$, for some constant $\tau=\tau(\eta)>0$.

Proof. Proof of $(i)$. We remark that the left hand side can be expressed as

$$
\exp \left(\sum_{i}-\rho\langle i\rangle^{\eta}\left|\ell_{i}\right|+\ln \left(1+\langle i\rangle^{\mu_{1}}\left|\ell_{i}\right|^{\mu_{2}}\right)\right)=: \exp \left(\sum_{i} f_{i}\left(\left|\ell_{i}\right|\right)\right)
$$

where

$$
\begin{equation*}
f_{i}(x):=\ln \left(1+\langle i\rangle^{\mu_{1}} x^{\mu_{2}}\right)-\rho\langle i\rangle^{\eta} x . \tag{C.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

then the result follows essentially word by word from Lemma 7.2 of BMP where it is proved in the special case $\mu_{1}=2+q, \mu_{2}=2$. Since $f_{i}(0)=0$, it is enough to estimate $\max _{x \geq 1} f_{i}(x)$, in order to bound the series $\sum_{i} f_{i}\left(\left|\ell_{i}\right|\right)$. One has that for any $x \geq 1$

$$
f_{i}(x) \leq \ln \left(2\langle i\rangle^{\mu_{1}} x^{\mu_{2}}\right)-\rho\langle i\rangle^{\eta} x \leq C_{0}\left(\mu_{1}\right) \ln (\langle i\rangle)+\mu_{2} \ln (x)-\rho\langle i\rangle^{\eta} x=: g_{i}(x)
$$

for some constant $C_{0}\left(\mu_{1}\right)>0$ and hence

$$
\max _{x \geq 1} f_{i} \leq \max _{x \geq 1} g_{i}
$$

Using that $\ln (x) \leq x$ for any $x \geq 1$, one has that

$$
g_{i}(x) \leq C_{0}\left(\mu_{1}\right) \ln (\langle i\rangle)-\frac{\rho\langle i\rangle^{\eta}}{2} x, \quad \forall i \geq\left(\frac{2 \mu_{2}}{\rho}\right)^{\frac{1}{\eta}}
$$

Furthermore,

$$
C_{0}\left(\mu_{1}\right) \ln (\langle i\rangle)-\frac{\rho\langle i\rangle^{\eta}}{2} x \leq 0, \quad \forall i \geq\left(\frac{2 C_{0}\left(\mu_{1}\right)}{\eta \rho}\right)^{\frac{1}{\eta}}
$$

and hence

$$
g_{i}(x) \leq 0, \quad \forall i \geq\left(\frac{C_{1}}{\rho}\right)^{\frac{1}{\eta}}, \quad C_{1} \equiv C_{1}\left(\mu_{1}, \mu_{2}, \eta\right):=\max \left\{\frac{2 C_{0}\left(\mu_{1}\right)}{\eta}, 2 \mu_{2}\right\}
$$

If $i \leq \frac{C_{1}}{\rho^{\frac{1}{\eta}}}$, a direct calculation shows that the maximum of $g_{i}$ is achieved at the point $x_{i}=\frac{\mu_{2}}{\rho\langle i\rangle^{\eta}}$ and

$$
g_{i}\left(x_{i}\right)=C_{0} \ln (\langle i\rangle)+\mu_{2} \ln \left(\frac{\mu_{2}}{\rho\langle i\rangle^{\eta}}\right)-\mu_{2} \leq \frac{C_{0}}{\eta} \ln \left(\frac{C_{1}}{\rho}\right)+\mu_{2} \ln \left(\frac{\mu_{2}}{\rho}\right) \leq C_{2} \ln \left(\frac{C_{2}}{\rho}\right)
$$

for some constant $C_{2}=C_{2}\left(\eta, \mu_{1}, \mu_{2}\right)>0$ large enough. Thus

$$
\sum_{i} f_{i}(x) \leq \sum_{i \leq C_{1} \rho^{-\frac{1}{\eta}}} g_{i}(x) \leq \frac{C_{1}}{\rho^{\frac{1}{\eta}}} C_{2} \ln \left(\frac{C_{2}}{\rho}\right)
$$

Proof of (ii). By Lemma 4.1 of BMP, one has

$$
\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \prod_{i} \frac{1}{1+\langle i\rangle^{2}\left|\ell_{i}\right|^{2}} \leq C_{0}<\infty
$$

Therefore

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} e^{-\rho|\ell|_{\eta}} & =\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \prod_{i} \frac{1}{1+\langle i\rangle^{2}\left|\ell_{i}\right|^{2}} e^{-\rho\langle i\rangle^{\eta}\left|\ell_{i}\right|}\left(1+\langle i\rangle^{2}\left|\ell_{i}\right|^{2}\right) \\
& \lesssim \sup _{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}}\left(\prod_{i} e^{-\rho\langle i\rangle^{\eta}\left|\ell_{i}\right|}\left(1+\langle i\rangle^{2}\left|\ell_{i}\right|^{2}\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

The claimed statement then follows by item $(i)$ with $\mu_{1}=\mu_{2}=2$.

Lemma C. 2 (Small divisor estimate). Let $\mu_{1}, \mu_{2} \geq 1$. We have the following estimate for $N \gg 1$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sup _{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}:|\ell|_{\eta}<N} \prod_{i}\left(1+\langle i\rangle^{\mu_{1}}\left|\ell_{i}\right|^{\mu_{2}}\right) \leq(1+N)^{C\left(\eta, \mu_{1}, \mu_{2}\right) N^{\frac{1}{1+\eta}}} \tag{C.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some constant $C\left(\eta, \mu_{1}, \mu_{2}\right)>0$.
Proof. For $\ell$ fixed, let us denote by $k$ the number of non-zero components of $\ell$. We claim that $k \lesssim_{\eta} N^{\frac{1}{1+\eta}}$, indeed

$$
N \geq|\ell|_{\eta}=\sum_{j=1}^{k}\left\langle i_{j}\right\rangle^{\eta}\left|\ell_{i_{j}}\right| \geq \sum_{j=1}^{k}\left\langle i_{j}\right\rangle^{\eta} \geq \sum_{j=1}^{k} j^{\eta} \simeq_{\eta} k^{1+\eta}
$$

and the claim follows. Now if $\eta \geq 1$ we have $\langle i\rangle\left|\ell_{i}\right| \leq\langle i\rangle^{\eta}\left|\ell_{i}\right| \leq N$ and setting $\mu:=\max \left\{\mu_{1}, \mu_{2}\right\}$

$$
\sup _{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}:|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N} \sum_{i} \ln \left(1+\langle i\rangle^{\mu_{1}}\left|\ell_{i}\right|^{\mu_{2}}\right) \lesssim_{\eta} N^{\frac{1}{1+\eta}} \ln \left(1+N^{\mu}\right) \lesssim_{\eta, \mu} N^{\frac{1}{1+\eta}} \ln (1+N)
$$

otherwise if $\eta \leq 1$ one has $\langle i\rangle\left|\ell_{i}\right| \leq\left(\langle i\rangle^{\eta}\left|\ell_{i}\right|\right)^{\frac{1}{\eta}} \leq N^{\frac{1}{\eta}}$ and again

$$
\sup _{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}:|\ell|_{\eta} \leq N} \sum_{i} \ln \left(1+\langle i\rangle^{\mu_{1}}\left|\ell_{i}\right|^{\mu_{2}}\right) \lesssim_{\eta} N^{\frac{1}{1+\eta}} \ln \left(1+N^{\frac{\mu}{\eta}}\right) \lesssim \eta, \mu N^{\frac{1}{1+\eta}} \ln (1+N)
$$

Lemma C.3. For $\mu_{1}, \mu_{2}>3$, one has that $\sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \frac{\|\ell\|_{1}^{2}}{\mathrm{~d}(\ell)}<\infty$ where $\mathrm{d}(\ell):=\prod_{i \in \mathbb{N}}\left(1+\langle i\rangle^{\mu_{1}}\left|\ell_{i}\right|^{\mu_{2}}\right)$.
Proof. The proof is very similar to the one of the measure estimate Lemma 4.1 of $\overline{B M P}$. For $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}$ let $s=s(\ell)$ be the smallest index $i$ such that $\ell_{i} \neq 0$ and $S=S(\ell)$ be the biggest. Recalling

$$
\prod_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \frac{1}{\left(1+\left|\ell_{n}\right|^{\mu_{1}} n^{\mu_{2}}\right)}=\prod_{s(\ell) \leq n \leq S(\ell)} \frac{1}{\left(1+\left|\ell_{n}\right|^{\mu_{1}}|n|^{\mu_{2}}\right)}
$$

Now

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sum_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{*}^{\infty}} \frac{\|\ell\|_{1}^{2}}{\mathrm{~d}(\ell)} \leq \sum_{s \in \mathbb{N} \ell: s(\ell)=S(\ell)=s} \sum_{\substack{ }} \frac{\left|\ell_{s}\right|^{2}}{\left(1+\left|\ell_{s}\right|^{\mu_{1}}|s|^{\mu_{2}}\right)}  \tag{C.3}\\
+ & \sum_{S \in \mathbb{N}} \sum_{0<s<S}(S-s)^{2} \sum_{\substack{\ell: s(\ell)=s, s \leq n \leq S \\
S(\ell)=S}} \prod_{s \leq n} \frac{\left\langle\ell_{n}\right\rangle^{2}}{\left(1+\left|\ell_{n}\right|^{\mu_{1}}|n|^{\mu_{2}}\right)} . \tag{C.4}
\end{align*}
$$

Now for $\mu_{1}>3$

$$
\sum_{h=1}^{\infty} \frac{h^{2}}{\left(1+h^{\mu_{1}}|n|^{\mu_{2}}\right)} \leq \sum_{h=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{h^{\mu_{1}-2}|n|^{\mu_{2}}} \leq \frac{c\left(\mu_{1}\right)}{|n|^{\mu_{2}}}
$$

hence

$$
\sum_{h \in \mathbb{Z}} \frac{\langle h\rangle^{2}}{\left(1+|h|^{\mu_{1}}|n|^{\mu_{2}+\mathfrak{p}}\right)} \leq 1+\frac{c\left(\mu_{1}\right)}{|n|^{\mu_{2}}}
$$

Consequently for $\mu_{2}>1$, (C.3) is bounded by

$$
c\left(\mu_{1}\right) \sum_{s>0}|s|^{-\mu_{2}} \leq c_{3}\left(\mu_{1}, \mu_{2}\right) \gamma
$$

Regarding (C.4), we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \sum_{\substack{\ell: s(\ell)=s, s \leq n \leq S \\
S(\ell)=S}} \frac{\left\langle\ell_{n}\right\rangle^{2}}{\left(1+\left|\ell_{n}\right|^{\mu_{1}}|n|^{\mu_{2}}\right)} \leq \frac{c\left(\mu_{1}\right)^{2}}{|s|^{\mu_{2}}|S|^{\mu_{2}}} \prod_{s<n<S}\left(1+\frac{c\left(\mu_{1}\right)}{|n|^{\mu_{2}}}\right)=\frac{c\left(\mu_{1}\right)^{2}}{|s|^{\mu_{2}}|S|^{\mu_{2}}} \exp \left(\sum_{s<n<S} \ln \left(1+\frac{c\left(\mu_{1}\right)}{|n|^{\mu_{2}}}\right)\right) \leq \\
& \frac{c\left(\mu_{1}\right)^{2}}{|s|^{\mu_{2}}|S|^{\mu_{2}}} \exp \left(\sum_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \frac{c\left(\mu_{1}\right)}{|n|^{\mu_{2}}}\right) \leq \frac{c_{1}\left(\mu_{1}\right)}{|s|^{\mu_{2}}|S|^{\mu_{2}}}
\end{aligned}
$$

consequently (C.4) is bounded by

$$
\sum_{S \in \mathbb{N}} \sum_{0<s<S}(S-s)^{2} \frac{c_{1}\left(\mu_{1}\right)}{|s|^{\mu_{2}}|S|^{\mu_{2}}}<\infty
$$

provided that $\mu_{2}>3$.

## References

[Bam17] D. Bambusi. Reducibility of 1-d Schrödinger equation with time quasiperiodic unbounded perturbations, II. Comm. Math. Phys., 353(1):353-378, 2017.
[Bam18] Dario Bambusi. Reducibility of 1-d Schrödinger equation with time quasiperiodic unbounded perturbations. I. Trans. Amer. Math. Soc., 370(3):1823-1865, 2018.
[BBM14] P. Baldi, M. Berti, and R. Montalto. KAM for quasi-linear and fully nonlinear forced KdV. Math. Ann., 359:471-536, 2014.
[BBM16] Pietro Baldi, Massimiliano Berti, and R. Montalto. KAM for autonomous quasi-linear perturbations of KdV. Ann. Inst. H. Poincaré Anal. Non Linéaire, 33(6):1589-1638, 2016.
[BG16] E. Paturel B. Grébert. KAM for the Klein-Gordon equation on $\mathbb{S}^{d}$. Boll. Unione Mat Ital., 9(2):237-288, 2016.
[BGMR17] D Bambusi, B. Grebert, A. Maspero, and D. Robert. Growth of Sobolev norms for abstract linear Schrödinger equations., 2017.
[BGMR18] D. Bambusi, B. Grébert, A. Maspero, and D. Robert. Reducibility of the quantum harmonic oscillator in $d$-dimensions with polynomial time-dependent perturbation. Anal. PDE, 11(3):775-799, 2018.
[BLM19] Dario Bambusi, Beatrice Langella, and R. Montalto. Reducibility of non-resonant transport equation on $\mathbb{T}^{d}$ with unbounded perturbations. Ann. Henri Poincaré, 20(6):1893-1929, 2019.
[BM18] D. Bambusi and R. Montalto. Reducibility of 1-d Schrödinger equation with unbounded time quasiperiodic perturbations. III. J. Math. Phys., 59(12):122702, 13, 2018.
[BM19] M. Berti and A. Maspero. Long time dynamics of Schrödinger and wave equations on flat tori. J. Differential Equations, 267(2):1167-1200, 2019.
[BMP] L. Biasco, J.E. Massetti, and M. Procesi. An abstract Birkhoff Normal Form Theorem and exponential type stability of the 1d NLS.
[BMP19] L. Biasco, J.E. Massetti, and M. Procesi. Almost periodic solutions for the 1d NLS, 2019. Preprint.
[Bou99a] J. Bourgain. Growth of Sobolev norms in linear Schrödinger equations with quasi-periodic potential. Comm. Math. Phys., 204(1):207-247, 1999.
[Bou99b] J. Bourgain. On growth of Sobolev norms in linear Schrödinger equations with smooth time dependent potential. J. Anal. Math., 77:315-348, 1999.
[Bou05] J. Bourgain. On invariant tori of full dimension for 1D periodic NLS. J. Funct. Anal., 229(1):62-94, 2005.
[CFP] L. Corsi, R Feola, and M. Procesi. Finite dimensional invariant KAM tori for tame vector fields. preprint 2016.
[CM18] L. Corsi and R. Montalto. Quasi-periodic solutions for the forced Kirchhoff equation on $\mathbb{T}^{d}$. Nonlinearity, 31(11):50755109, 2018.
[Del10] J.-M. Delort. Growth of Sobolev norms of solutions of linear Schrödinger equations on some compact manifolds. Int. Math. Res. Not. IMRN, (12):2305-2328, 2010.
[EGK16] L. H. Eliasson, B. Grébert, and S. B. Kuksin. KAM for the nonlinear beam equation. Geom. Funct. Anal., 26(6):15881715, 2016.
[EK09] L. H. Eliasson and S. B. Kuksin. On reducibility of Schrödinger equations with quasiperiodic in time potentials. Comm. Math. Phys., 286(1):125-135, 2009.
[EK10] L. H. Eliasson and S. B. Kuksin. KAM for the nonlinear Schrödinger equation. Ann. of Math. (2), 172(1):371-435, 2010.
[Feo15] R. Feola. KAM for a quasi-linear forced Hamiltonian NLS. In preparation, 2015.
[FGMP19] R. Feola, F. Giuliani, R. Montalto, and M. Procesi. Reducibility of first order linear operators on tori via Moser's theorem. J. Funct. Anal., 276(3):932-970, 2019.
[FM19] L. Franzoi and A. Maspero. Reducibility for a fast-driven linear Klein-Gordon equation. Ann. Mat. Pura Appl. (4), 198(4):1407-1439, 2019.
[FP] R. Feola and M. Procesi. KAM for quasi-linear autonomous NLS. preprint 2017.
[FP14] R. Feola and M. Procesi. Quasi-periodic solutions for fully nonlinear forced reversible schrödinger equations. Journal of Differential Equations, 2014.
[HM19] E Haus and A. Maspero. Growth of Sobolev norms in time dependent semiclassical anharmonic oscillators. J. Funct. Anal., published online, 2019.
[IPT05] G. Iooss, P.I. Plotnikov, and J.F. Toland. Standing waves on an infinitely deep perfect fluid under gravity. Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal., 177(3):367-478, 2005.
[KP96] S. Kuksin and J. Pöschel. Invariant Cantor manifolds of quasi-periodic oscillations for a nonlinear Schrödinger equation. Ann. of Math. (2), 143(1):149-179, 1996.
[Kuk87] S. Kuksin. Hamiltonian perturbations of infinite-dimensional linear systems with imaginary spectrum. Funktsional Anal. i Prilozhen., 21(3):22-37, 1987.
[Kuk98] S. Kuksin. A KAM theorem for equations of the Korteweg-de Vries type. Rev. Math. Phys., 10(3):1-64, 1998.
[Mas18] A. Maspero. Lower bounds on the growth of Sobolev norms in some linear time dependent Schrödinger equations., 2018.
[Mon18] R. Montalto. On the growth of Sobolev norms for a class of linear Schrödinger equations on the torus with superlinear dispersion. Asymptot. Anal., 108(1-2):85-114, 2018.
[Mon19a] R. Montalto. Growth of Sobolev norms for time dependent periodic Schrödinger equations with sublinear dispersion. J. Differential Equations, 266(8):4953-4996, 2019.
[Mon19b] R. Montalto. A reducibility result for a class of linear wave equations on $\mathbb{T}^{d}$. Int. Math. Res. Not. IMRN, (6):1788-1862, 2019.
[MR17] A. Maspero and D. Robert. On time dependent Schrödinger equations: global well-posedness and growth of Sobolev norms. J. Funct. Anal., 273(2):721-781, 2017.
[P9̈6] J. Pöschel. A KAM-theorem for some nonlinear partial differential equations. Ann. Scuola Norm. Sup. Pisa Cl. Sci. (4), 23(1):119-148, 1996.
[P0̈2] J. Pöschel. On the construction of almost periodic solutions for a nonlinear Schrödinger equation. Ergodic Theory Dynam. Systems, 22(5):1537-1549, 2002.
[Pös89] J. Pöschel. On elliptic lower-dimensional tori in Hamiltonian systems. Math. Z., 202(4):559-608, 1989.
[Pös96] J. Pöschel. Quasi-periodic solutions for a nonlinear wave equation. Comment. Math. Helv., 71(2):269-296, 1996.
Riccardo Montalto: Università degli Studi di Milano, Dipartimento di Matematica Federigo Enriques, Via Saldini 50, 20133, Milano

E-mail address: riccardo.montalto@unimi.it
Michela Procesi: Università di Roma tre, Dipartimento di Matematica e fisica, Largo S. Leonardo Murialdo, 1, 00146, Roma.

E-mail address: procesi@mat.uniroma3.it


[^0]:    ${ }^{1}$ Here and in the follwing $\mathbb{N}$ does not contain $\{0\}$.

[^1]:    ${ }^{2}$ We recall that an operator $L$ on a vector space $V$ is $d \times d$ block diagonal if there exists a decomposition of $V=\overline{\oplus V_{j}}$ such that $L$ maps each $V_{j}$ in itself and all the $V_{j}$ have dimension at most $d$.

[^2]:    ${ }^{3}$ If we set $F(t)=\Phi(\omega t)$, since the series expansion for $t \in \mathbb{R}$ is totally convegent we have clearly $\partial_{t} F(t)=\omega \cdot \partial_{\varphi} \Phi(\omega t)$.

[^3]:    ${ }^{5}$ Actually all the norms on the finite dimensional space $\mathcal{B}\left(\mathbf{E}_{j^{\prime}}, \mathbf{E}_{j}\right)$ are equivalent.

